

UNITED STATES SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20549

FORM S-3
REGISTRATION STATEMENT
UNDER THE SECURITIES ACT OF 1933

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

(Exact name of registrant as specified in its charter)

New York

(State or other jurisdiction of incorporation or organization)

13-3690700

(I.R.S. Employer Identification Number)

200 Park Avenue, New York, New York 10166

(212) 578-9500

(Address, including zip code, and telephone number, including area code,
of registrant's principal executive offices)

Kieran Mullins

President

First MetLife Investors Insurance Company

11225 North Community House Road

Charlotte, NC 28277

(980) 949-3285

(Name, address, including zip code, and telephone number, including area code, of agent for service)

Copies to:

W. Thomas Conner

Reed Smith LLP

1301 K Street, N.W.

Suite 1100 - East Tower

Washington, D.C. 20005-3373

AS SOON AS PRACTICABLE FOLLOWING THE EFFECTIVENESS OF THE REGISTRATION STATEMENT

(Approximate date of commencement of proposed sale to the public)

If the only securities being registered on this Form are being offered pursuant to dividend or interest reinvestment plans, please check the following box:

If any of the securities being registered on this Form are to be offered on a delayed or continuous basis pursuant to Rule 415 under the Securities Act of 1933, other than offered only in connection with dividend or interest reinvestment plans, check the following box:

If this Form is filed to register additional securities for an offering pursuant to Rule 462(b) under the Securities Act, please check the following box and list the Securities Act registration statement number of the earlier effective registration statement for the same offering.

If this Form is a post-effective amendment filed pursuant to Rule 462(c) under the Securities Act, check the following box and list the Securities Act registration statement number of the earlier effective registration statement for the same offering.

If this Form is a registration statement pursuant to General Instruction I.D. or a post-effective amendment thereto that shall become effective upon filing with the Commission pursuant to Rule 462(e) under the Securities Act, check the following box.

If this Form is a post-effective amendment to a registration statement filed pursuant to General Instruction I.D. filed to register additional securities or additional classes of securities pursuant to Rule 413(b) under the Securities Act, check the following box.

[Table of Contents](#)

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant is a large accelerated filer, an accelerated filer, a non-accelerated filer, or a smaller reporting company. See the definitions of “large accelerated filer,” “accelerated filer” and “smaller reporting company” in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act.

Large accelerated filer Accelerated filer
Non-accelerated filer (Do not check if a smaller reporting company) Smaller reporting company

CALCULATION OF REGISTRATION FEE

TITLE OF EACH CLASS OF SECURITIES TO BE REGISTERED	AMOUNT TO BE REGISTERED	PROPOSED MAXIMUM OFFERING PRICE PER UNIT(1)	PROPOSED MAXIMUM AGGREGATE OFFERING PRICE	AMOUNT OF REGISTRATION FEE
Individual Single Premium Deferred Index-Linked Separate Account Annuity Contract	200,000,000	Not applicable	\$200,000,000	\$23,180

1. Interests are sold on a dollar for dollar basis and not on the basis of a price per share or unit.

The Registrant hereby amends this registration statement on such date or dates as may be necessary to delay its effective date until the Registrant shall file a further amendment which specifically states that this registration statement shall thereafter become effective in accordance with Section 8(a) of the Securities Act of 1933 or until the registration statement shall become effective on such date as the Commission, acting pursuant to Section 8(a), may determine.

FIRST METLIFE SHIELD LEVEL SELECTORSM 3-YEAR ANNUITY

First MetLife Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity is an individual single premium deferred index-linked separate account annuity contract (the “Contract”) issued by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company (“First MetLife Investors,” “we” or “us”).

This Contract is available for use in connection with Non-Qualified Plans, Traditional IRAs and Roth IRAs. This version of the Contract is only available in New York state.

First MetLife Investors is located at 200 Park Avenue, New York, NY 10166-0188. The telephone number is 1-800-343-8496. MetLife Investors Distribution Company, 1095 Avenue of the Americas, New York, NY 10036, is the principal underwriter and distributor of the Contracts.

The [Risk Factors](#) for this Contract appear on Page 10.

Neither the Securities and Exchange Commission nor any state securities commission has approved or disapproved these securities or the adequacy of this prospectus. Any representation to the contrary is a criminal offense. Mutual funds, annuities and insurance products are not deposits of any bank, and are not insured or guaranteed by the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (the “FDIC”) or any other government agency. You may lose money invested in the Contract.

The Contracts may be distributed through broker-dealers that have relationships with banks or other financial institutions or by employees of such banks. However, the Contracts are not deposits or obligations of, or guaranteed by such institutions or any Federal regulatory agency. Investment in the Contracts involves investment risks, including possible loss of principal.

The principal underwriter of the Contract is MetLife Investors Distribution Company. The offering of the Contract is intended to be continuous.

Prospectus dated []

The information in this prospectus is not complete and may be changed. We may not sell these securities until the registration statement filed with the Securities and Exchange Commission is effective. This prospectus is not an offer to sell these securities and it is not soliciting an offer to buy these securities in any state where the offer or sale is not permitted.

Table of Contents

TABLE OF CONTENTS

<u>SPECIAL TERMS</u>	4
<u>SUMMARY</u>	8
<u>Key Features of the Contract</u>	8
<u>RISK FACTORS</u>	10
<u>THE ANNUITY CONTRACT</u>	12
<u>Replacement of Contracts</u>	13
<u>Exchanges</u>	13
<u>Exchange Programs</u>	13
<u>PURCHASE</u>	13
<u>Purchase Payment</u>	13
<u>Allocation of the Purchase Payment</u>	14
<u>SHIELD OPTIONS</u>	14
<u>TERM</u>	15
<u>Term Start Date</u>	15
<u>Term End Date</u>	15
<u>INDICES</u>	15
<u>Discontinuation or Substantial Change to an Index</u>	16
<u>Index Value</u>	16
<u>Index Performance</u>	16
<u>SHIELD RATES</u>	16
<u>RATE CREDITING TYPES</u>	17
<u>Cap Rate</u>	17
<u>Step Rate</u>	17
<u>ADDITION OR DISCONTINUANCE OF A SHIELD OPTION</u>	17
<u>INVESTMENT AMOUNT</u>	17
<u>CALCULATING YOUR INVESTMENT AMOUNT ON A TERM END DATE</u>	18
<u>INTERIM VALUE CALCULATION</u>	21
<u>Accrued Shield Rate for Interim Value Calculation</u>	21
<u>Accrued Cap Rate for Interim Value Calculation</u>	21
<u>Accrued Step Rate for Interim Value Calculation</u>	21
<u>YOUR ACCOUNT VALUE</u>	23
<u>WITHDRAWAL PROVISIONS</u>	23
<u>Withdrawal Charge</u>	24
<u>When No Withdrawal Charge Applies</u>	25
<u>Free Withdrawal Amount.</u>	25
<u>TRANSFERS</u>	28
<u>DEATH BENEFITS</u>	30
<u>Standard Death Benefit</u>	30
<u>Optional Death Benefit — Return of Premium</u>	30
<u>General Death Benefit Provisions</u>	31
<u>Controlled Payout</u>	31
<u>Death of Owner During the Accumulation Period</u>	31
<u>Death of Annuitant During the Accumulation Period</u>	31
<u>Death Benefit Options</u>	32
<u>INCOME PAYMENTS (THE INCOME PERIOD)</u>	33
<u>Annuity Date</u>	33
<u>Maturity Date</u>	33
<u>Income Payments</u>	33
<u>Annuity Options</u>	33
<u>Death of Owner During the Income Period</u>	35
<u>PREMIUM AND OTHER TAXES</u>	35

Table of Contents

<u>INCOME TAXES</u>	35
<u>FEDERAL TAX CONSIDERATIONS</u>	35
<u>YOUR RIGHT TO CANCEL (FREE LOOK)</u>	43
<u>OWNERSHIP PROVISIONS</u>	43
<u>Owner</u>	43
<u>Joint Owner</u>	43
<u>Annuitant</u>	43
<u>Beneficiary</u>	43
<u>Assignment</u>	44
<u>ABANDONED PROPERTY REQUIREMENTS</u>	44
<u>SUSPENSION OF PAYMENTS OR TRANSFERS</u>	44
<u>WHEN WE CAN CANCEL YOUR CONTRACT</u>	44
<u>THE INSURANCE COMPANY</u>	44
<u>First MetLife Investors Insurance Company (“First MetLife Investors”)</u>	44
<u>THE SEPARATE ACCOUNT</u>	45
<u>INVESTMENTS BY FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS</u>	45
<u>ANNUAL STATEMENT</u>	46
<u>DISTRIBUTION OF THE CONTRACTS</u>	46
<u>THE FIXED ACCOUNT</u>	47
<u>RESTRICTIONS ON FINANCIAL TRANSACTIONS</u>	47
<u>REQUESTS AND ELECTIONS</u>	47
<u>CYBERSECURITY RISKS</u>	48
<u>CONFIRMING TRANSACTIONS</u>	48
<u>LEGAL PROCEEDINGS</u>	49
<u>EXPERTS</u>	49
<u>INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM</u>	49
<u>ELECTRONIC DELIVERY</u>	49
<u>AMENDMENT OF THE CONTRACT</u>	49
<u>MISSTATEMENT</u>	49
<u>INFORMATION INCORPORATED BY REFERENCE</u>	49
<u>DISCLOSURE OF COMMISSION POSITION ON INDEMNIFICATION FOR SECURITIES ACT LIABILITIES</u>	50
<u>Appendix A — Index Publishers</u>	A-1
<u>Appendix B — Index Substitution Investment Amount Example</u>	B-1
<u>Appendix C — Return of Premium Death Benefit Example</u>	C-1
<u>Appendix D — The Fixed Account</u>	D-1

SPECIAL TERMS

In this prospectus, the following capitalized terms have the indicated meanings:

Account Value. The total of the Fixed Account Value and the value of the Shield Option(s) under the Contract during the Accumulation Period.

Accrued Cap Rate. The portion of the Cap Rate that has accrued from the Term Start Date to any day within the Term. This is the maximum Index Performance that may be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the Term End Date if Index Performance is greater than zero. The Accrued Cap Rate is equal to the Cap Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date, divided by the total number of days in the Term.

Accrued Shield Rate. The portion of the Shield Rate that has accrued from the Term Start Date to any day within the Term. This is the amount that will be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the Term End Date if Index Performance is less than zero. The Accrued Shield Rate is equal to the Shield Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date, divided by the total number of days in the Term.

Accrued Step Rate. The portion of the Step Rate that has accrued from the Term Start Date to any day within the Term. This is the rate that will be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the Term End Date if Index Performance is equal to or greater than zero. The Accrued Step Rate is equal to the Step Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date, divided by the total number of days in the Term.

Accumulation Period. The period prior to the Annuity Date.

Annuitant. The natural person(s) listed on the Contract Schedule on whose life Income Payments are based. Any reference to Annuitant will also include any Joint Annuitant under an Annuity Option.

Annuity Date. A date on which you choose to begin receiving Income Payments. If we agree, you may change the Annuity Date, subject to certain requirements. If you do not choose an Annuity Date, the Annuity Date will be the Annuity Date indicated on the Contract Schedule.

Annuity Service Office. The office indicated on the Contract Schedule to which notices and requests must be sent, or as otherwise changed by Notice from us.

Beneficiary. The person(s) or entity(ies) you name to receive a death benefit payable under the Contract upon the death of the Owner or a Joint Owner, or in certain circumstances, an Annuitant.

Business Day. Our "business day" is generally any day the NYSE is open for regular trading. For purposes of administrative requests and transactions, a Business Day ends at 4:00 PM Eastern Standard Time. If the SEC determines the existence of emergency conditions on any day, and consequently, the NYSE does not open, then that day is not a Business Day.

Cap Rate. The maximum rate that may be credited at the Term End Date based on Index Performance. The Cap Rate may vary between Shield Options and it is not an annual rate.

Code. The Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, and all related laws and regulations, which are in effect during the term of the Contract.

Contract. The legal agreement between you and First MetLife Investors. It contains relevant provisions of your deferred annuity.

Contract Anniversary. An anniversary of the Issue Date of the Contract.

Contract Schedule. The schedule attached to your Contract.

Contract Year. A one-year period starting on the Issue Date and on each Contract Anniversary thereafter.

Death Benefit Amount. For the standard death benefit, the Account Value, and, for the optional Return of Premium death benefit, the greater of the Account Value or your Purchase Payment (reduced proportionately by the percentage reduction in Account Value of the Shield Option(s) and the Fixed Account for each partial withdrawal (including any applicable Withdrawal Charge)) determined as of the end of the Business Day on which we have received Notice of due proof of death and an acceptable election for the payment method.

Exchange Act. Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended.

FDIC. Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation.

FINRA. Financial Industry Regulatory Authority.

[Table of Contents](#)

First MetLife Investors (“we”, “us”, “our”). First MetLife Investors Insurance Company.

Fixed Account. An account, if available, that consists of all of the assets under the Contract other than those in the Separate Account. You may allocate your Purchase Payment or transfer your Investment Amount to the Fixed Account. The Fixed Account is part of the General Account assets of First MetLife Investors.

Fixed Account Value. The initial Fixed Account Value is the amount of your Purchase Payment initially allocated to the Fixed Account. Thereafter, the Fixed Account Value equals: (a) the initial Fixed Account Value or the Fixed Account Value on the most recent Contract Anniversary, including any transfers, whichever is applicable; plus (b) any interest credited by us; less (c) the amount of any withdrawals including any Withdrawal Charges; and less (d) any Premium or Other Taxes, if applicable.

Free Look. If you change your mind about owning the Contract, you can cancel it within 10 days after receiving it. This is known as a “free look.” We ask that you submit your request to cancel in writing, signed by you, to us (e.g., the Annuity Service Office) or to the agent who sold it. When you cancel the Contract within this free look period, we will not assess a Withdrawal Charge. You will receive whatever your Contract is worth on the day that we receive your cancellation request plus the sum of all fees, taxes and charges deducted from the Purchase Payment. The amount you receive may be more or less than your Purchase Payment depending upon the Shield Options you allocated your Purchase Payment to during the free look period. This means that you bear the risk of any decline in the Account Value of your Contract during the free look period.

Free Withdrawal Amount. The Free Withdrawal Amount in the first Contract Year is zero. Thereafter, the Free Withdrawal Amount each Contract Year is equal to 10% of your Account Value as of the prior Contract Anniversary, less the total amount withdrawn from the Account Value in the current Contract Year. The Free Withdrawal Amount is non-cumulative and is not carried over to other Contract Years.

General Account. Comprised of the Company’s assets, other than assets in any separate accounts it may maintain.

Good Order. A request or transaction generally is considered in “Good Order” if it complies with our administrative procedures and the required information is complete and accurate. A request or transaction may be rejected or delayed if not in Good Order. Good Order generally means the actual receipt by us of the instructions relating to the requested transaction in writing (or, when permitted, by telephone) along with all forms, information and supporting legal documentation necessary to effect the transaction. This information and documentation generally includes to the extent applicable to the transaction: your completed application; your contract number; the transaction amount (in dollars or percentage terms); the names and allocations to and/or from the Shield Options, or the Fixed Account if applicable, affected by the requested transaction; the signatures of all Contract Owners (exactly as indicated on the contract), if necessary; Social Security Number or Tax I.D.; and any other information or supporting documentation that we may require, including any spousal or Joint Owner’s consents. With respect to purchase payments, Good Order also generally includes receipt by us of sufficient funds to effect the purchase. We may, in our sole discretion, determine whether any particular transaction request is in Good Order, and we reserve the right to change or waive any Good Order requirement at any time. If you have any questions, you should contact us or your sales representative before submitting the form or request.

Income Payments. A series of payments made by us during the Income Period, which we guarantee as to dollar amount.

Income Period. A period starting on the Annuity Date during which Income Payments are payable.

Index (Indices). We currently offer Shield Options with indices based on the performance of securities. In the future we may offer Shield Options based on other types of Indices. We may also add other indices for new Contracts at our discretion.

Index Performance. The percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to any day, including the Term End Date, within the Term. Index Performance can be positive, zero or negative.

Index Value. The Index Value of an Index, on a Business Day, is the published closing value of the Index on that Business Day. The Index Value on any day that is not a Business Day is the value as of the prior Business Day.

Interest Rate Term. The length of time over which the current Fixed Account interest rate is guaranteed. No Interest Rate Term will extend beyond the Annuity Date. The minimum Interest Rate Term depends on the date your Contract is issued but will not be less than one (1) year.

Interest Rate Term End Date. The Contract Anniversary on which an Interest Rate Term ends.

[Table of Contents](#)

Interest Rate Term Start Date. The Contract Anniversary on which an Interest Rate Term is established. If chosen at issue, the initial Interest Rate Term Start Date begins on the Issue Date or otherwise it will begin on the first Contract Anniversary in which you make the allocation to the Fixed Account.

Interim Value. For each Shield Option, the value we assign on any Business Day prior to the Term End Date. During the Transfer Period, the Interim Value of each Shield Option will equal the Investment Amount in that Shield Option. After the Transfer Period, the Interim Value of that Shield Option is equal to the Investment Amount in the Shield Option, adjusted for the Index Performance of the associated Index and subject to the applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate or Accrued Step Rate. The Interim Value is the amount that is available for annuitization, death benefits, withdrawals and Surrenders.

Investment Amount. The Investment Amount, for each Shield Option, is the amount that is allocated to the Shield Option and subsequently reflects all withdrawals and adjustments at the Term End Date. The Investment Amount will be reduced for any withdrawal by the same percentage that the withdrawal reduces the Interim Value attributable to that Shield Option.

Issue Date. The date the Contract is issued.

Joint Annuitant. If there is more than one Annuitant, each Annuitant will be a Joint Annuitant of the Contract.

Joint Owner. If there is more than one Owner, each Owner will be a Joint Owner of the Contract. Joint Owners are limited to natural persons.

Maturity Date. The Maturity Date is specified in your Contract and is the first day of the calendar month following the Annuitant's 90th birthday or 10 years from the date we issue your Contract, whichever is later. The Contract will be annuitized at the Maturity Date.

Minimum Account Value. \$2,000. If your Account Value falls below the Minimum Account Value as a result of a withdrawal we will treat the withdrawal request as a request for a full withdrawal.

Minimum Allocation. \$500.

Minimum Guaranteed Cap Rate. The actual Minimum Guaranteed Cap Rate for your Contract is the amount shown on your Contract Schedule but will not be less than 1% for Shield Options with a 1-Year term and 3% for Shield Options with a 3-Year term.

Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate. The current Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate will not be less than 1%. This interest rate is guaranteed to be a rate not less than the minimum interest rate allowed by state law—see Appendix D. The actual Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate for your Contract is the amount shown on your Contract Schedule and applies only to amounts in the Fixed Account.

Minimum Guaranteed Step Rate. The actual Minimum Guaranteed Step Rate for your Contract is the amount shown on your Contract Schedule but will not be less than 1% for Shield Options with a 1-Year term and 3% for Shield Options with a 3-Year term.

Minimum Partial Withdrawal Amount. \$500.

MLIDC. MetLife Investors Distribution Company.

Notice. Any form of communication providing information we need, either in a signed writing or another manner that we approve in advance. All Notices to us must be sent to our Annuity Service Office and received in Good Order. To be effective for a Business Day, a Notice must be received in Good Order prior to the end of that Business Day.

NYSE. New York Stock Exchange.

Owner (“you”, “yours”). The person(s) entitled to the ownership rights under the Contract. Subject to our administrative procedures, we may also permit ownership by a corporation (a type of non-natural person) or certain other legal entities. If Joint Owners are named, all references to Owner shall mean Joint Owners.

Performance Rate. The rate credited at the Term End Date. The Performance Rate is based on the Index Performance, adjusted for the applicable Shield Rate, Cap Rate or Step Rate. The Performance Rate can be positive, zero or negative. At the end of the Term, any increase or reduction in the Investment Amount in a particular Shield Option is determined by multiplying the Performance Rate by the Investment Amount of the Shield Option on the last day of the Term.

[Table of Contents](#)

Performance Rate Adjustment. The adjustment made to the Investment Amount for each Shield Option on any day during the Term, up to, and including, the Term End Date. Prior to the Term End Date, this adjustment is based on the Index Performance of the associated Index for a particular Term, subject to any applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate or Accrued Step Rate. On the Term End Date, this adjustment is based on the Performance Rate. This adjustment can be positive, zero or negative. When the Performance Rate Adjustment is positive we may also refer to this adjustment as “earnings.” When the Performance Rate Adjustment is negative we may also refer to this adjustment as “losses.”

Premium Tax. The amount of tax, if any, charged by the state or municipality. New York state does not currently assess Premium Taxes on Purchase Payments.

Purchase Payment. The amount paid to us under the Contract as consideration for the benefits it provides.

Rate Crediting Type. Either the Cap Rate or the Step Rate.

RMD. Required Minimum Distribution.

SEC. Securities and Exchange Commission.

Separate Account. The separate account is Separate Account SA II.

Shield 10. A Shield Rate where negative Index Performance of up to 10% of your Investment Amount is absorbed by us at the Term End Date, which would leave you to absorb any remaining negative Index Performance of up to 90% of your Investment Amount.

Shield 15. A Shield Rate where negative Index Performance of up to 15% of your Investment Amount is absorbed by us at the Term End Date, which would leave you to absorb any remaining negative Index Performance of up to 85% of your Investment Amount.

Shield Rate. The amount of any negative Index Performance that is absorbed by us at the Term End Date. Any negative Index Performance beyond the Shield Rate will reduce the Investment Amount associated with the Shield Option. The Shield Rate may vary between Shield Options and it is not an annual rate. We currently offer the following Shield Rates: Shield 10 and Shield 15.

Shield Option. You may allocate your Purchase Payment or transfer your Investment Amount to one or more of the available Shield Options. Each Shield Option has an associated Term, Index, Shield Rate and either a Cap Rate or Step Rate.

Step Rate. The rate credited at the Term End Date if the Index Performance is equal to or greater than zero. The Step Rate may vary between Shield Options and it is not an annual rate.

Surrender. A full withdrawal of your Account Value.

Term. The Term is the number of years that the Shield Option is in effect. We currently offer Terms of 1 year or 3 years. The Initial Term(s) begin on the Issue Date.

Term End Date. The Contract Anniversary on which a Shield Option ends.

Term Start Date. The Contract Anniversary on which a Shield Option is established. The initial Term Start Date(s) begins on the Issue Date, and thereafter, will be the Contract Anniversary coinciding with the term duration of the current Term you have selected.

Transfer Period. The five (5) calendar days following the Contract Anniversary coinciding with the Term End Date for each applicable Shield Option and/or the Interest Rate Term End Date for the Fixed Account, during the Accumulation Period.

Withdrawal Charge. A charge applied to the percentage of the amount withdrawn from your Account Value in a Contract Year in excess of the Free Withdrawal Amount.

SUMMARY

The First MetLife Investors Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity is an individual single premium deferred index-linked separate account annuity contract (the “Contract”) issued by First MetLife Investors, that provides for the potential accumulation of retirement savings. The Contract is intended for retirement or other long term investment purposes.

This version of the Contract is only available in New York state.

The Contract offers various Shield Options, which permit Owners to potentially receive interest equal to the percentage returns of certain Indices, up to a Cap Rate or Step Rate, with certain guarantees against negative returns—guarantees we call “Shield Rates.” We currently offer Shield Options with Terms of 1 or 3 years in length. A Fixed Account that guarantees a fixed rate of interest may also be available. **Unless you allocate your Purchase Payment to the Fixed Account, you may lose money by investing in the Contract.**

The Cap Rate and Step Rate (each, a “Rate Crediting Type”) are the two ways we offer that you can potentially receive interest based on the upside performance of an Index. The Cap Rate is the maximum rate that may be credited at the Term End Date based on Index Performance and the Step Rate is the rate credited at the Term End Date if the Index Performance is equal to or greater than zero.

You may withdraw a portion or all of your Account Value at any time until you commence receiving Income Payments, subject to an adjustment to the Investment Amounts. Depending on the performance of the Indices you choose, this adjustment may be substantial. Withdrawal Charges may also apply.

When you purchase the Contract, you can choose between the standard death benefit and an optional Return of Premium death benefit. The standard death benefit is the Account Value; however, if you select the Return of Premium death benefit, the death benefit will be the greater of your (i) Account Value or (ii) Purchase Payment, reduced proportionately by the percentage reduction in Account Value of the Shield Option(s) and the Fixed Account for each partial withdrawal (including any applicable Withdrawal Charge).

Like all annuity contracts the Contract offers a range of annuity options, which provide Income Payments for your lifetime.

See “SPECIAL TERMS” in this prospectus for more detailed explanations of the terms associated with the Shield Options.

The following chart describes the key features of the Contract. Please read this prospectus for more detailed information about the Contract.

Key Features of the Contract

Contract	Individual single premium deferred index-linked separate account annuity contract.
Purchase Payment	The minimum Purchase Payment: \$25,000. Prior approval required for a Purchase Payment of less than \$25,000 or \$1,000,000 or more.
Owner and Annuitant Issue Ages	0-85
Contract Periods	The Contract has two periods: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • The Accumulation Period, the period prior to the Annuity Date; and • The Income Period, which begins on the Annuity Date and during which Income Payments are provided.
Account Value	The total of the Fixed Account Value and the value of the Shield Option(s) under the Contract during the Accumulation Period.
Shield Option	Each Shield Option has an associated Term, Index, Shield Rate and Rate Crediting Type.
Term	The Term may be 1 or 3 years in length.
Index	The current Indices are as follows: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • S&P 500[®] Index (Price Return Index); • Russell 2000[®] Index (Price Return Index); and • MSCI EAFE Index (Price Return Index).

[Table of Contents](#)

Shield Rate	<p>We currently offer different levels of protection at maturity:</p> <p>Shield 10 — A Shield Rate where negative Index Performance of up to 10% of your Investment Amount is absorbed by us at the Term End Date, which would leave you to absorb any remaining negative Index Performance of up to 90% of your Investment Amount.</p> <p>Shield 15 — A Shield Rate where negative Index Performance of up to 15% of your Investment Amount is absorbed by us at the Term End Date, which would leave you to absorb any remaining negative Index Performance of up to 85% of your Investment Amount.</p>										
Rate Crediting Type	A Shield Option can only have one associated Rate Crediting Type: either a Cap Rate or a Step Rate.										
Interim Value	For each Shield Option, the value we assign on any Business Day prior to the Term End Date. The Interim Value of a Shield Option is equal to the Investment Amount in the Shield Option, adjusted for the Index Performance of the associated Index and subject to the applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate or Accrued Step Rate.										
Transfers	During the Accumulation Period you may make transfers to the Fixed Account and/or to new Shield Option(s) during the Transfer Period. The effective date of such transfer is the first day of the Interest Rate Term and/or a Term(s) in which the transfer is made.										
Fixed Account	See Appendix D.										
Access to Your Money	You may withdraw some or all of your money at any time prior to the Annuity Date. For any withdrawal, a Performance Rate Adjustment, as of the date of the withdrawal, will apply. In addition, a withdrawal taken in excess of the Free Withdrawal Amount may be subject to a Withdrawal Charge.										
Withdrawal Charge	<p>A percentage charge applied to withdrawals in excess of the Free Withdrawal Amount.</p> <p>The Withdrawal Charge is calculated at the time of each withdrawal in accordance with the following:</p> <table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th>Number of Complete Contract Years since Issue Date</th> <th>Withdrawal Charge percentage</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>0</td> <td>6%</td> </tr> <tr> <td>1</td> <td>5%</td> </tr> <tr> <td>2</td> <td>5%</td> </tr> <tr> <td>3 or more</td> <td>0%</td> </tr> </tbody> </table> <p>See “WITHDRAWAL PROVISIONS — When No Withdrawal Charge Applies” for a list of Withdrawal Charge waivers.</p>	Number of Complete Contract Years since Issue Date	Withdrawal Charge percentage	0	6%	1	5%	2	5%	3 or more	0%
Number of Complete Contract Years since Issue Date	Withdrawal Charge percentage										
0	6%										
1	5%										
2	5%										
3 or more	0%										
Death Benefits	The standard death benefit or the optional Return of Premium death benefit.										
Annuity Options	<p>You can choose an Annuity Option. After Income Payments begin, you cannot change the Annuity Option. You can choose one of the following Annuity Options on a fixed payment basis or any other Annuity Option acceptable to us:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> (i) Life Annuity; (ii) Life Annuity with 10 Years of Income Payments Guaranteed; (iii) Joint and Last Survivor Annuity; and (iv) Joint and Last Survivor Annuity with 10 Years of Income Payments Guaranteed. 										

[Table of Contents](#)

Charges and Expenses	You will bear the following charges and expenses: (i) Withdrawal Charges; (ii) Premium and Other Taxes; and (iii) Lower Cap Rates and Step Rates if the Return of Premium death benefit is selected.
Your Right to Cancel	You may cancel the Contract within 10 days after receiving it by mailing or delivering the Contract to either us or the agent who sold it. This is known as a Free Look. You will receive whatever your Contract is worth plus the sum of all fees, taxes and charges deducted from the Purchase Payment, as of the effective date of the free look, on the Business Day we receive your Contract and we will not deduct a Withdrawal Charge. The amount you receive may be more or less than your Purchase Payment depending on the Shield Options you allocated your Purchase Payment to during the free look period.

RISK FACTORS

The purchase of the Contract involves certain risks. You should carefully consider the following factors, in addition to the matters set forth elsewhere in the prospectus, prior to purchasing the Contract.

Risk of loss

There is a risk of substantial loss of your principal (unless you allocated your Purchase Payment to the Fixed Account) because you agree to absorb all losses that exceed the Shield Rate for the Shield Options you select under the Contract. This means that if a negative Index Performance for a Shield Option you select exceeds the corresponding Shield Rate at the Term End Date, you will bear the portion of the loss that exceeds the Shield Rate.

No ownership of the underlying securities

When you purchase the Contract and allocate your Purchase Payment to a Shield Option(s), you will not be investing in the Index for the Shield Options you select or in a mutual fund or exchange traded fund that tracks the Index for the Shield Options you select. Your Performance Rate Adjustment for a Shield Option is limited by a Cap Rate or Step Rate, which means your Investment Amount will be lower than if you had invested in a mutual fund or exchange traded fund designed to track the performance of the applicable Index and the performance is greater than your Cap Rate or Step Rate.

Cost of optional death benefit

If you purchase a Contract with the optional Return of Premium death benefit, the Cap Rates and Step Rates set for your Shield Options under the Contract will be lower than the Cap Rates and Step Rates that you would have received had you purchased the Contract without this optional death benefit. In deciding whether to purchase the optional death benefit, you should consider the desirability of the benefit, relative to the generally lower Cap Rates and Step Rates that will be set under your Contract for the life of the Contract as compared to a Contract purchased without such benefit, and your needs.

Withdrawal Charges

You may withdraw some or all of your money at any time prior to the Annuity Date; however, any applicable Withdrawal Charge is calculated as a percentage of the amount withdrawn. After the first Contract Year, the Contract provides for a limited free access to your money, called the Free Withdrawal Amount. If you withdraw an amount that is greater than the Free Withdrawal Amount for your Contract, you may be subject to a Withdrawal Charge which will reduce the amount that is payable to you. For example, assume you make a \$1,000 Purchase Payment at Contract issue. If your Account Value is \$800 in the beginning of the second (2nd) Contract Year and you take a full withdrawal from your Contract, the Free Withdrawal Amount is \$80 (10% of \$800) and a Withdrawal Charge percentage of 5% is applied to the remaining amount. This is a 5% reduction of your Account Value, less the Free Withdrawal Amount (\$720 = \$800 – \$80). The Withdrawal Charge would be \$36 (5% of \$720). This results in a cash value of \$764 paid to you (\$764 = \$800 – \$36). If you make a withdrawal before a Term End Date, a Performance Rate Adjustment, as of the date of the withdrawal, will apply. A Performance Rate Adjustment may result in a loss that is greater than the Accrued Shield Rate when Index Performance is negative on the date of the withdrawal. Performance Rate Adjustments, at the time of the withdrawal, may decrease the amount that is payable to you.

[Table of Contents](#)

Effect of Withdrawals

The method we use in calculating your Interim Value may result in an amount that is less than the amount you would receive had you held the investment until the Term End Date. If you take a withdrawal when Index Performance is negative, your remaining Investment Amount may be significantly less than if you waited to take the withdrawal when Index Performance was positive.

- If you take a withdrawal, including RMDs, your Account Value will be reduced by the amount withdrawn proportionately from your Shield Options and Fixed Account unless you tell us from which options, in which you currently have any Account Value, where the withdrawal should be taken.
- If you die (unless you selected the optional Return of Premium death benefit), make a withdrawal or Surrender your Contract prior to the Term End Date, we will pay the Interim Value, which may be less than if you held the Contract until all of your Shield Options reached their Term End Dates.
- If your Contract is annuitized prior to a Term End Date, we will use the Interim Value to calculate the Income Payments you will receive based on the applicable Annuity Option. In deciding on an Annuity Date, you should take into consideration the Term End Dates of your Shield Options relative to the Annuity Date you have chosen.
- The calculation of the Interim Value will be based on Index Performance and the applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate or Accrued Step Rate as of the date of the calculation. Shield Rates, Cap Rates and Step Rates accrue during the Term and only reach full accrual on the last day of a Term. If negative Index Performance is constant during the Term, the Interim Value will be lower the earlier a withdrawal is made during the Term because the Shield Rate is accruing during this period. Also, withdrawals prior to the Term End Date, when Index Performance is positive, are subject to an Accrued Cap Rate or Accrued Step Rate based on the period those amounts were invested in the Shield Option. This means the earlier you take a withdrawal the lesser extent to which any positive Index Performance is reflected in your Account Value due to the accruing of the Cap Rate or Step Rate.
- If your Account Value falls below the Minimum Account Value as a result of a withdrawal, we may terminate your Contract.

Limitations on Transfers

You may make transfers between the Fixed Account and the Shield Option(s) only during the Transfer Period. You cannot make transfers outside the Transfer Period and you cannot transfer out of a current Shield Option to another Shield Option or the Fixed Account until the Term End Date of the current Shield Option and you cannot transfer out of the Fixed Account to a Shield Option until the Interest Rate Term End Date (which will not be less than one (1) year). In both cases, the amount transferred, can only be transferred to new Shield Options or the Fixed Account and not a Shield Option you may currently have, whose Term has not ended as of the date you would like to transfer such amount. This may limit your ability to react to market conditions.

In addition, you should understand that for renewals into the same Shield Option, a new Cap Rate or Step Rate, as applicable, will be declared and will go into effect on the Contract Anniversary that coincides with the beginning of the new Shield Option.

Availability of Shield Options

A Shield Option will always be available; however, we may stop offering certain Shield Option(s). Your selling firm may limit the Shield Options available through that firm when your Contract is issued. Consequently, a particular Shield Option may not be available for you to transfer your Investment Amount or Fixed Account Value into after a Term End Date or the Interest Rate Term End Date. If the same Shield Option is no longer available at the Term End Date, the Investment Amount in the applicable Shield Option(s) will automatically transfer into the Fixed Account at the Term End Date, unless you instruct us otherwise. The amounts transferred to the Fixed Account must remain in the Fixed Account until the Interest Rate Term End Date (which, currently, will not be less than one (1) year). The Investment Amount held in the Fixed Account may earn a return that is less than the return you might have earned if those amounts were held in a Shield Option. If we exercise this right, your ability to increase your Account Value and, consequently, increase your death benefit will be limited. If the Fixed Account is not available, the Investment Amount will automatically transfer into the Shield Option with, in order of priority, the shortest Term, the highest Shield Rate and the lowest Cap Rate, from the Shield Options available at the Term End Date, unless you instruct us otherwise.

An Index may be substituted

We have the right to substitute a comparable index prior to the Term End Date if any Index is discontinued or, at our sole discretion, we determine that our use of such Index should be discontinued, or if the calculation of an Index is substantially changed. We would attempt to choose a substitute index that has a similar investment objective and risk profile to the replaced index. Upon substitution of an Index, we will calculate your Index Performance on the replaced Index up until the date of substitution and the substitute Index from the date of substitution to the Term End Date. An Index substitution will not change the Shield Rate, Cap Rate or Step Rate for an existing Shield Option. The performance of the new Index may not be as good as the one that it substituted and as a result your Index Performance may have been better if there had been no substitution.

Issuing Company

No company other than First MetLife Investors has any legal responsibility to pay amounts that First MetLife Investors owes under the Contract. An Owner should look to the financial strength of First MetLife Investors for its claims-paying ability.

THE ANNUITY CONTRACT

This prospectus describes the First MetLife Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity issued by us and describes all the material features of the Contract. The First MetLife Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity is a contract between you as the Owner, and us, the insurance company, where you agree to make a Purchase Payment to us and we agree to make a series of Income Payments at a later date you select (the "Annuity Date").

The Contract, like all deferred annuity contracts, has two periods: the Accumulation Period and the Income Period. During the Accumulation Period, Account Value accumulates on a tax-deferred basis and is taxed as income when you make a withdrawal. If you make a withdrawal during the Accumulation Period, we may assess a Withdrawal Charge of up to 6%. Withdrawals, depending on the amount and timing, may negatively impact the benefits and guarantees provided by your Contract. You should carefully consider whether a withdrawal under a particular circumstance will have any negative impact to your benefits or guarantees. The Income Period occurs when you or a designated payee begin receiving regular Income Payments from your Contract.

The maximum issue age for this Contract is 85.

When you purchase the Contract, you can choose one or more of the available Shield Options and the Fixed Account. A Purchase Payment applied to the Shield Options is allocated to the Separate Account. You do not share in the investment performance of assets allocated to the Separate Account. We are obligated to pay all money we owe under the Contract, including death benefits and income payments. Any such amount that exceeds the assets in the Separate Account is paid from our General Account, subject to our financial strength and claims-paying ability and our long-term ability to make such payments, and is not guaranteed by any other party. (See "THE SEPARATE ACCOUNT.")

The Contract is intended for retirement savings or other long-term investment purposes. The Contract benefits from tax deferral. Tax deferral means that you are not taxed on Account Value or appreciation on the assets in your Contract until you take money out of your Contract. Non-qualified annuity Contracts (which are not retirement plans) owned by a non-natural person such as a corporation or certain other legal entities (other than a trust that holds the Contract as an agent for a natural person), do not receive tax deferral on earnings. In addition, for any tax qualified account (e.g., an IRA), the tax deferred accrual feature is provided by the tax qualified retirement plan. Therefore, there should be reasons other than tax deferral for acquiring the Contract within a qualified plan. (See "FEDERAL TAX CONSIDERATIONS.")

The Contract also contains a Fixed Account. The Fixed Account is not offered by this prospectus. The Fixed Account offers an interest rate that is guaranteed by us. The minimum interest rate depends on the date your Contract is issued and is currently 1% annually. Your registered representative can tell you the current and minimum interest rates that apply. If you select the Fixed Account, your money will be placed with our other General Account assets, and the amount of money you are able to accumulate in your Contract during the Accumulation Period depends upon the total interest credited to your Contract. The Fixed Account is part of our General Account. Our General Account consists of all assets owned by us other than those in the Separate Account and our other separate accounts. We have sole discretion over the investment of assets in the General Account and the Separate Account. If you select an Annuity Option during the Income Period, payments are made from our General Account assets.

[Table of Contents](#)

The amount of the Income Payments you receive during the Income Period from an Income Payment option will remain level for the entire Income Period, subject to the payout chosen. (See “Income Payments (The Income Period)” for more information.)

As Owner, you exercise all interests and rights under the Contract. You can change the Owner at any time, subject to our underwriting requirements. The Contract may be owned generally by Joint Owners (limited to natural persons). (See “OWNERSHIP PROVISIONS.”)

Any Internal Revenue Code reference to “spouse” includes those persons who are married spouses under state law, regardless of sex.

Replacement of Contracts

Exchanges. Generally you can exchange one annuity contract for another in a tax-free exchange under Section 1035 of the Code. Before making an exchange, you should compare both annuities carefully. If you exchange another annuity for the one described in this prospectus, you might have to pay a withdrawal charge on your old annuity, and there will be a new Withdrawal Charge period for the Contract. Other charges may be higher (or lower) and the benefits may be different. Also, because we will not issue the Contract until we have received the initial premium from your existing insurance company, the issuance of the Contract may be delayed. Generally, it is not advisable to purchase a Contract as a replacement for an existing annuity contract. Before you exchange another annuity for our Contract, ask your registered representative whether the exchange would be advantageous, given the Contract features, benefits and charges.

Exchange Programs. From time to time we may offer programs under which certain annuity contracts previously issued by us or one of our affiliates may be exchanged for the Contracts offered by this prospectus. Currently, with respect to exchanges from certain of our annuity contracts to the Contract, an existing contract is eligible for exchange if a surrender of the existing contract would not trigger a withdrawal charge. You should carefully consider whether an exchange is appropriate for you by comparing the benefits and other guarantees provided by the contract you currently own to the benefits and guarantees that would be provided by the new Contract offered by this prospectus. Then, you should compare the fees and charges of your current contract to the fees and charges of the new Contract, which may be higher than your current contract. The programs we offer will be made available on terms and conditions determined by us, and any such programs will comply with applicable law. We believe the exchanges will be tax free for Federal income tax purposes; however, you should consult your tax advisor before making any such exchange.

PURCHASE

The Contract may not be available for purchase through your broker dealer (“selling firm”) during certain periods. There are a number of reasons why the Contract periodically may not be available, including that the insurance company wants to limit the volume of sales of the Contract. You may wish to speak to your registered representative about how this may affect your purchase. For example, you may be required to submit your purchase application in Good Order prior to or on a stipulated date in order to purchase a Contract, and a delay in such process could result in your not being able to purchase a Contract. Your selling firm may offer the Contract with a lower maximum issue age for the Contract compared to what other selling firms may offer. Your selling firm may limit the Shield Options available through that firm when your Contract is issued. However, at the end of your initial Shield Option(s), you may transfer into any Shield Option(s) available under the Contract, subject to any transfer restrictions (see “TRANSFERS”). Please be aware that your registered representative may not be able to provide you information or answer questions you may have with regard to those Shield Options that your selling firm does not make available. Therefore, you may contact us directly at (800)-343-8496 or in writing at First MetLife Investors, Annuity Service Office, P.O. Box 10366, Des Moines, IA, 50306-0366.

Purchase Payment

A Purchase Payment is the total amount of money you give us to invest in the Contract. The Purchase Payment is due on the date the Contract is issued.

- The minimum Purchase Payment we will accept is \$25,000.
- If you want to make a Purchase Payment of less than \$25,000 or \$1,000,000 or more, you will need our prior approval.

[Table of Contents](#)

- We reserve the right to refuse a Purchase Payment made via a personal check in excess of \$100,000. A Purchase Payment over \$100,000 may be accepted in other forms, including, but not limited to, EFT/wire transfers, certified checks, corporate checks, and checks written on financial institutions.
- We will not accept a Purchase Payment made with cash, money orders, or travelers checks.
- Corporations and other legal entities we approve, may purchase the Contract; however, we will not accept a Purchase Payment made by a corporation or other legal entity (other than a trust that holds the Contract as agent for a natural person) to fund any type of qualified or non-qualified retirement plan.

We reserve the right to reject any application.

Allocation of the Purchase Payment

You may allocate your Purchase Payment to one or more of the available Shield Options or into the Fixed Account. On your Issue Date, your Purchase Payment is allocated to the Shield Option(s) and/or the Fixed Account, as you specified on the application, unless we receive Notice of any changes from you before we have issued your Contract. All allocations must be in whole percentages that total 100% or in whole dollars. Once your Purchase Payment is allocated to the Shield Options and/or the Fixed Account, they become part of your Account Value.

SHIELD OPTIONS

The First MetLife Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity is not a variable annuity where your account value varies based on the investment performance of the underlying portfolios you choose, rather the Shield Options offer potential interest based upon index performance. This potential interest—the Performance Rate Adjustment—may be a positive or negative percentage or zero. You may allocate your Purchase Payment to one or more of the available Shield Options and the Fixed Account. Based upon the Index Performance of the Index associated with the Shield Option, a Performance Rate Adjustment will be applied to the Investment Amount in that Shield Option on any day during the Term that you make a withdrawal from the Shield Option, Surrender your Contract, annuitize your Contract, a Death Benefit is paid or the Term ends. Given that Index Performance may be positive, zero or negative, your Performance Rate Adjustment may be positive, zero or negative. It is possible for you to lose a portion of the Purchase Payment and any earnings invested in the Contract. The Performance Rate Adjustment is based on a certain amount of protection against decreases in an Index Value and a limitation on potential interest based on an Index Value. The extent of the downside protection varies by the Shield Rate you select. If you access amounts in the Shield Options before the Term End Date, we will instead calculate an Interim Value on each Business Day between the Term Start Date and the Term End Date. (See “Interim Value Calculation.”)

You have the opportunity to allocate your Investment Amount to any of the Shield Options described below, subject to the requirements, limitations and procedures disclosed in the prospectus. We are not obligated to offer any one particular Shield Option and your selling firm may limit the Shield Options available through that firm when your Contract is issued. Each Shield Option has an associated (i) Term, (ii) Index, (iii) Shield Rate and (iv) Rate Crediting Type.

The following chart lists the Shield Options (each of which is issued with a Cap Rate unless otherwise noted) currently available:

SHIELD OPTIONS	
TERM	INDEX
SHIELD 15 (up to 15% downside protection)	
3 Year	S&P 500® Index Russell 2000® Index MSCI EAFE Index
SHIELD 10 (up to 10% downside protection)	
1 Year	S&P 500® Index S&P 500® Index Step Rate Russell 2000® Index MSCI EAFE Index
3 Year	S&P 500® Index Russell 2000® Index MSCI EAFE Index

[Table of Contents](#)

The Indices are described in more detail below, under the heading “Indices.” For each new Shield Option we declare a new Cap Rate or a new Step Rate, as applicable, for each Term. The initial Cap Rate or Step Rate, as applicable, for each Shield Option is declared on the Issue Date. Thereafter the Cap Rate or Step Rate, as applicable, for each subsequent Shield Option is declared for each subsequent Term. See “Cap Rate” and “Step Rate”.

Please note, Shield Options with higher Shield Rates tend to have lower Cap Rates and Step Rates, as applicable, than other Shield Options that use the same Index and Term but provide lower Shield Rates. For example, a S&P 500® Index with a 3 year Term and a Shield 15 will tend to have a Cap Rate that is lower than a S&P 500® Index with a 3 year Term and a Shield 10.

A Shield Option will always be available; however, we reserve the right to change the duration of any new Shield Options, stop offering any of the Shield Options or suspend offering any of the Shield Options temporarily. We may also add Shield Options in the future.

TERM

The Term is the number of years that a Shield Option is in effect. For specific Shield Options we currently offer Terms of 1 year or 3 years. An Initial Term(s) begins on the Issue Date. A Term ends and a subsequent Term begins, on the Contract Anniversary coinciding with the term duration of the then current Term for the Shield Option you have selected.

Term Start Date

Each Shield Option will have a Term Start Date, which is the Contract Anniversary on which a Shield Option is established. The initial Term Start Date(s) begins on the Issue Date, and thereafter, will be the Contract Anniversary coinciding with the term duration of the Term for the Shield Option completed.

Term End Date

Each Shield Option will have a Term End Date, which is the Contract Anniversary on which a Shield Option ends. We will send you written Notice thirty (30) days in advance of the maturing Shield Options in which you are currently invested. At the Term End Date, the Investment Amount allocated to the Shield Option that has reached its Term End Date will automatically be renewed into the same Shield Option unless you instruct us to transfer such amount into a different Shield Option(s) or the Fixed Account. If the same Shield Option is no longer available at the Term End Date, the Investment Amount will automatically transfer into the Fixed Account at the Term End Date, unless you instruct us otherwise. The amounts transferred to the Fixed Account must remain in the Fixed Account until the Interest Rate Term End Date (which, currently, will not be less than one (1) year). If the Fixed Account is not available, the Investment Amount will automatically transfer into the Shield Option with, in order of priority, the shortest Term, the highest Shield Rate and the lowest Cap Rate, from the Shield Options available at the Term End Date, unless you instruct us otherwise. You have the Transfer Period to notify us that you want to transfer some or all of your Investment Amount to a new Shield Option(s) or the Fixed Account. For renewals into the same Shield Option, a new Cap Rate or Step Rate, as applicable, will be declared and will go into effect on the Contract Anniversary that coincides with the beginning of the new Term in the Shield Option that just ended. The amount transferred to the new Shield Option is the Investment Amount as of the Contract Anniversary.

INDICES

The Performance Rate of a Shield Option is based on the performance of the associated Index. We currently offer Shield Options with Indices based on the performance of securities. In the future we may offer Shield Options based on other types of indices. We may also add or remove indices for new Contracts at our discretion.

The following Indices are currently available:

S&P 500® Index (Price Return Index). The S&P 500® Index includes 500 large cap stocks from leading companies in leading industries of the U.S. economy, capturing approximately 80% coverage of U.S. equities by market capitalization. The S&P 500® Index does not include dividends declared by any of the companies in this Index.

Russell 2000® Index (Price Return Index). The Russell 2000® Index measures the performance of the small-cap segment of the U.S. equity universe. The Russell 2000 is a subset of the Russell 3000® Index representing approximately 10% of the total market capitalization of that index. It includes approximately 2000 of the smallest securities based on a combination of their market cap and current index membership. The Russell 2000® Index does not include dividends declared by any of the companies in this Index.

[Table of Contents](#)

MSCI EAFE Index (Price Return Index). The MSCI EAFE Index (Europe, Australasia, Far East) is a free float-adjusted market capitalization index that is designed to measure the equity market performance of developed markets, excluding the US & Canada. As of the date of this prospectus the MSCI EAFE Index consists of the following 21 developed market country indices: Australia, Austria, Belgium, Denmark, Finland, France, Germany, Hong Kong, Ireland, Israel, Italy, Japan, the Netherlands, New Zealand, Norway, Portugal, Singapore, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, and the United Kingdom. The MSCI EAFE Index does not include dividends declared by any of the companies in this Index.

See Appendix A for important information regarding the publishers of the Indices.

Discontinuation or Substantial Change to an Index. If any Index is discontinued or, we determine that our use of such Index should be discontinued, or if the calculation of an Index is substantially changed, we may substitute a comparable index with a similar investment objective and risk profile. We will send you (i) written Notice thirty (30) days in advance of such substitution if we determine such Index should be discontinued and (ii) reasonable written Notice relative to the notice we receive under our license agreements with the publishers of the Indices if an Index is discontinued. Upon substitution of an Index, we will calculate your Index Performance on the existing Index up until the date of substitution and the substitute Index from the date of substitution to the Term End Date. The Index Performance as of the Term End Date will be equal to the return from having invested in the initial Index up to the substitution date and then investing in the substitute Index from the date of substitution to the Term End Date assuming no withdrawals or transfers based on the following formula: $(\text{initial Index at Index substitution date} \div \text{initial Index at Term Start Date}) \times (\text{substituted Index at Term End Date} \div \text{substituted Index at substitution date}) - 1$. An Index substitution will not change the Term, Shield Rate, Cap Rate or Step Rate for an existing Shield Option.

See Appendix B for an Index substitution Investment Amount example.

Index Value

The Index Value of an Index, on a Business Day, is the published closing value of the Index on that Business Day. The Index Value on any day that is not a Business Day is the value as of the prior Business Day. We will use consistent sources to obtain Index Values. If these sources are no longer available for specific indices, we will select an alternative published source(s) for these Index Values.

Index Performance

The Performance Rate of a Shield Option is based on the performance of an Index. Index Performance is the percentage change in an Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to any day, including the Term End Date, within the Term. The Index Performance can be positive, zero or negative.

SHIELD RATES

The Shield Rate is accrued from the Term Start Date to the Term End Date, and the full Shield Rate only applies if you hold the Shield Option until the Term End Date. The Shield Rate for each Shield Option is the amount of any negative Index Performance that is absorbed by us at the Term End Date. Any negative Index Performance beyond the Shield Rate will reduce the Investment Amount. **You should also keep in mind that if Index Performance is negative, the Performance Rate can never be greater than zero.**

We currently offer the following Shield Rates—Shield 10 and Shield 15:

Shield Rate	Downside Protection
Shield 10	up to 10%
Shield 15	up to 15%

For example, a -15% Index Performance with a 10% Shield Rate will result in a -5% Performance Rate; or, a -10% Index Performance with a 15% Shield Rate will result in a 0% Performance Rate. The Shield Rate may vary between Shield Options and it is not an annual rate.

In deciding whether to choose a Shield Option with a higher Shield Rate, you should consider that Shield Options with higher Shield Rates tend to have lower Cap Rates and Step Rates, as applicable, than Shield Options with lower Shield Rates that have the same index and term.

RATE CREDITING TYPES

Cap Rate

The Cap Rate is the maximum rate that may be credited at the Term End Date based on Index Performance. For example, a 15% Index Performance with a 10% Cap Rate will result in a 10% Performance Rate; or, a 5% Index Performance with a 10% Cap Rate will result in a 5% Performance Rate. **The Cap Rate may vary between Shield Options and it is not an annual rate.** The Cap Rate is measured from the Term Start Date to the Term End Date, and the full Cap Rate only applies if you hold the Shield Option until the Term End Date. For renewals into the same Shield Option a new Cap Rate is declared for each subsequent Term, and such rate will not be less than the Minimum Guaranteed Cap Rate stated in your Contract, but will not be less than 1% for Shield Options with a 1-Year term and 3% for Shield Options with a 3-Year term. A thirty (30) day advance written Notice will be mailed to you indicating your maturing Shield Options and how you can obtain the new Cap Rates and Step Rates for the available Shield Options and the interest rate for the Fixed Account. At the Term End Date, the Investment Amount will automatically be renewed into the same Shield Option, with the new Cap Rate, unless you elect to transfer such amount into a different Shield Option(s) or the Fixed Account. See “TRANSFERS.”

Step Rate

The Step Rate is the rate credited at the Term End Date if the Index Performance is equal to or greater than zero. For example, a 15% Index Performance with a 10% Step Rate will result in a 10% Performance Rate; or, a 5% Index Performance with a 10% Step Rate will result in a 10% Performance Rate. The Step Rate is measured from the Term Start Date to the Term End Date, and the full Step Rate only applies if you hold the Shield Option until the Term End Date. **The Step Rate may vary between Shield Options and it is not an annual rate.** For renewals into the same Shield Option a new Step Rate is declared for each subsequent Term, and such rate will not be less than the Minimum Guaranteed Step Rate stated in your Contract, but will not be less than 1%. A thirty (30) day advance written Notice will be mailed to you indicating your maturing Shield Options and how you can obtain the new Step Rates and Cap Rates for the available Shield Options and the interest rate for the Fixed Account. At the Term End Date, the Investment Amount will automatically be renewed into the same Shield Option, with the new Step Rate, unless you elect to transfer such amount into a different Shield Option(s) or the Fixed Account. See “TRANSFERS.”

In deciding whether to purchase a Shield Option with a Cap Rate or a Step Rate, you should consider that Step Rates are generally lower than Cap Rates. If Index Performance is equal to or greater than zero but less than the Step Rate, and you chose a Cap Rate for your Shield Option, your Performance Rate Adjustment will be lower than it otherwise would be had you chosen a Step Rate. Alternatively, if the Index Performance is positive and exceeds the Step Rate, and you chose a Step Rate for your Shield Option, your Performance Rate Adjustment will be lower than it would otherwise be had you chosen a Cap Rate. For example, if you chose a Shield Option with a 10% Cap Rate and there is a 15% Index Performance, your Performance Rate is 10%; however, if instead you were to choose a Shield Option with an 8% Step Rate, your Performance Rate would instead be 8%. Alternatively, if you chose a Shield Option with a 10% Cap Rate and there is a 0% Index Performance your Performance Rate is 0%; however, if instead you were to choose a Shield Option with an 8% Step Rate, your Performance Rate would be 8%.

In addition, if you purchase a Contract with the optional Return of Premium death benefit, the Cap Rates and Step Rates set for your Shield Options under the Contract may be lower than the Cap Rates and Step Rates that you would have received had you purchased the Contract without this optional death benefit.

ADDITION OR DISCONTINUANCE OF A SHIELD OPTION

A Shield Option will always be available; however, we can add or discontinue any Shield Option. When a change is made to a Shield Option or an Index, or changed subsequent to the Issue Date, we will send a notification describing any changes to the Shield Option, as required by law. This change will take effect under your Contract as of the next Contract Anniversary for any allowable transfers into the Shield Option(s). If you are currently allocated in a Shield Option which is no longer available, you will remain in that Shield Option until the Term End Date, but that Shield Option will no longer be available following the Term End Date. For more on transfers and renewals, see “TRANSFERS.”

INVESTMENT AMOUNT

The Investment Amount, for each Shield Option, is the amount that is allocated to the Shield Option and subsequently reflects all withdrawals and adjustments at the Term End Date. The Investment Amount will be reduced for any withdrawal by the same percentage that the withdrawal reduces the Interim Value attributable to that Shield Option.

CALCULATING YOUR INVESTMENT AMOUNT ON A TERM END DATE

On the Term End Date, we apply the Performance Rate Adjustment to your Investment Amount. The Performance Rate Adjustment is based on the Performance Rate, which is the rate credited at the Term End Date. The Performance Rate is determined by the Index Performance adjusted for the applicable Shield Rate, Cap Rate or Step Rate. The Performance Rate can be positive, zero or negative and is determined as follows:

Shield Option type:	If Index Performance (can be positive, zero or negative) is:	Performance Rate will equal:
Shield Options with a Cap Rate	less than or equal to zero	the lesser of: zero or the Index Performance increased by the Shield Rate (For example: a -15% Index Performance with a Shield 10 will result in a -5% Performance Rate. The Performance Rate can never be greater than zero if the Index Performance is negative.)
	greater than zero and less than the Cap Rate	the Index Performance
	greater than zero and equals or exceeds the Cap Rate	the Cap Rate
Shield Options with a Step Rate	less than zero	the lesser of: zero or the Index Performance increased by the Shield Rate (For example: a -15% Index Performance with a Shield 10 will result in a -5% Performance Rate. The Performance Rate can never be greater than zero if the Index Performance is negative.)
	equal to or greater than zero	the Step Rate

EXAMPLES

Example 1 set forth below, as well as Examples 2-4 found throughout this prospectus, are intended to illustrate how various features of your Contract work. The examples will use hypothetical “Owner 1” to illustrate the following concepts:

- Example 1—Calculating your Investment Amount on a Term End Date (See below.)
- Example 2—Calculating your Interim Value (See “INTERIM VALUE CALCULATION.”)
- Example 3—Withdrawals (See “WITHDRAWAL PROVISIONS.”)
- Example 4—Transfers (See “TRANSFERS.”)

These examples should not be considered a representation of past or future performance for any Shield Option. Actual performance may be greater or less than those shown in the examples. Similarly, the Index Values in the examples are not an estimate or guarantee of future Index Performance.

The rates for the Rate Crediting Types shown in the following examples are for illustrative purposes only and may not reflect actual declared rates.

Values are rounded for display purposes only.

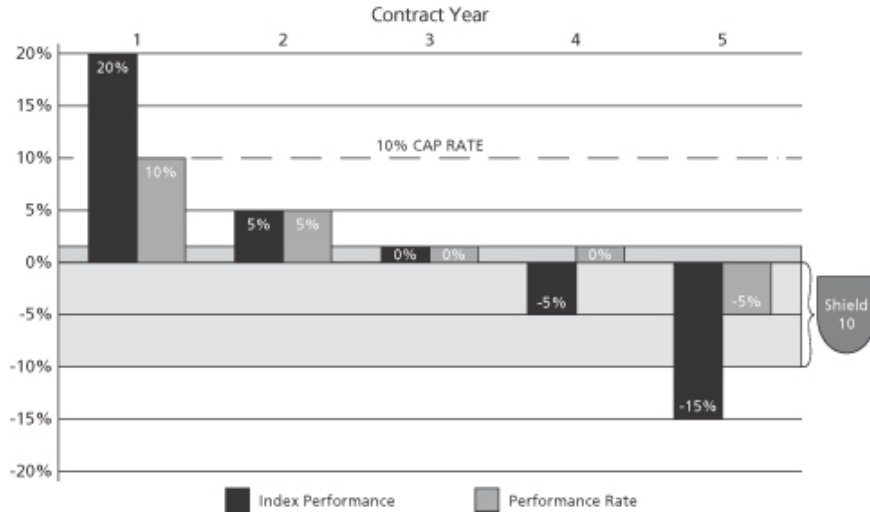
Example 1—Calculating your Investment Amount on a Term End Date

Examples 1A and 1B are intended to show how the Investment Amount on a Term End Date is calculated. In both examples assume Owner 1 allocates her \$50,000 Purchase Payment into a one Year Term / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index and she allows her allocation to roll over from year to year for five years. In Example 1A she has selected the Shield 10 S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 10%. In Example 1B she has selected the Shield 10 S&P 500® Index with a Step Rate of 8%. For purposes of both examples, assume no withdrawals are made during the five year example period, the Example 1A Cap Rate stays at 10% for all five years and the Example 1B Step Rate stays at 8% for all five years. If a withdrawal were made, a Withdrawal Charge during the first 3 Contract Years as well as an Interim Value calculation may apply; and consequently the Investment Amount for the Term would be adjusted accordingly.

[Table of Contents](#)

Example 1A—Shield Option with Cap Rate:

Owner 1 allocates her \$50,000 Purchase Payment into a one Year Term / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 10% and lets it roll over year after year for five years. The following example illustrates how her initial \$50,000 Purchase Payment could perform over a five-year period given fluctuating Index Values. For renewals into the same Shield Option a new Cap Rate would be declared and go into effect on the Contract Anniversary that coincides with the beginning of the new Shield Option.



Contract Year	1	2	3	4	5
Term Start Date					
Investment Amount ⁽¹⁾	\$50,000	\$55,000	\$57,750	\$57,750	\$57,750
Index Value	1,000	1,200	1,260	1,260	1,197
Term End Date					
Index Value	1,200	1,260	1,260	1,197	1,017
Index Performance ⁽²⁾	20%	5%	0%	-5%	-15%
Cap Rate	10%	10%	10%	10%	10%
Shield Rate	10%	10%	10%	10%	10%
Performance Rate (one year) ⁽³⁾	10%	5%	0%	0%	-5%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽⁴⁾	\$5,000	\$2,750	\$0	\$0	-\$2,888
Investment Amount ⁽⁵⁾	\$55,000	\$57,750	\$57,750	\$57,750	\$54,862

Notes to the table above:

- (1) Investment Amount at Term Start Date in year one is the \$50,000 Purchase Payment. In years two through five, the Investment Amount at Term Start Date would be \$55,000, \$57,750, \$57,750 and \$57,750, respectively, which was the Investment Amount at Term End Date for the prior year.
- (2) Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the Term End Date. For example, in year one, Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(1,200 \text{ [Index Value at Term End Date]} - 1,000 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 1,000 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = 20\%$$
- (3) In year one, Index Performance exceeds the Cap Rate and therefore the Performance Rate is equal to the Cap Rate. In years two and three the Performance Rate is equal to the Index Performance because the Index Performance is not negative and does not exceed the Cap Rate. In year four the Performance Rate is 0% because the Index Performance is -5% and the Shield 10 absorbs up to 10% of the negative Index Performance. In year five, the Performance Rate is -5% because the Index Performance is -15% and the Shield 10 absorbs up to 10% of negative Index Performance.
- (4) The Performance Rate Adjustment is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) multiplied by the Performance Rate. For example, in year one the Performance Rate Adjustment is calculated as follows:

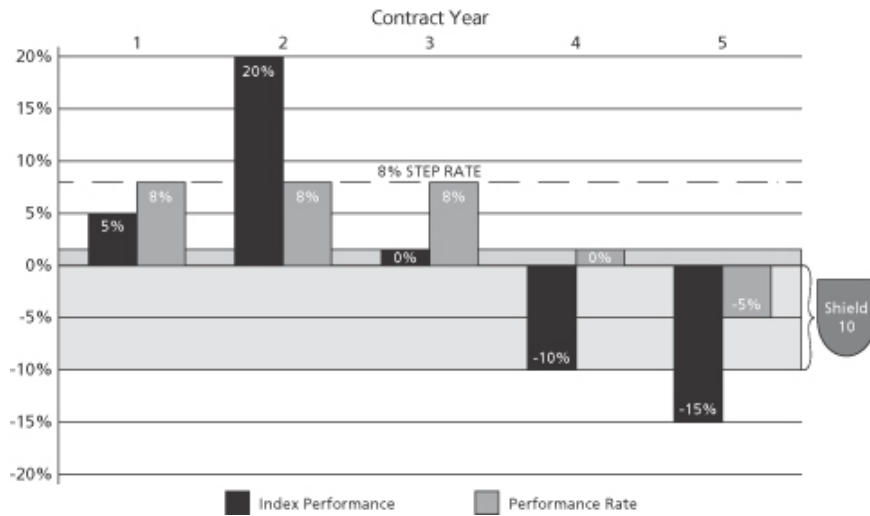
$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} \times 10\% \text{ [Performance Rate]} = \$5,000$$
- (5) The Investment Amount at the Term End Date is equal to the Investment Amount at Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) plus the Performance Rate Adjustment. For example, in year one the Investment Amount at the Term End Date is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} + \$5,000 \text{ [Performance Rate Adjustment]} = \$55,000$$

[Table of Contents](#)

Example 1B—Shield Option with Step Rate:

Owner 1 allocates her \$50,000 Purchase Payment into a one Year Term / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index with a Step Rate of 8% and lets it roll over year after year for five years. The following example illustrates how her initial \$50,000 Purchase Payment could perform over a five-year period given fluctuating Index Values. For renewals into the same Shield Option a new Step Rate would be declared and go into effect on the Contract Anniversary that coincides with the beginning of the new Shield Option.



Contract Year	1	2	3	4	5
Term Start Date					
Investment Amount ⁽¹⁾	\$50,000	\$54,000	\$58,320	\$62,986	\$62,986
Index Value	1,000	1,050	1,260	1,260	1,134
Term End Date					
Index Value	1,050	1,260	1,260	1,134	964
Index Performance ⁽²⁾	5%	20%	0%	-10%	-15%
Step Rate	8%	8%	8%	8%	8%
Shield Rate	10%	10%	10%	10%	10%
Performance Rate (one year) ⁽³⁾	8%	8%	8%	0%	-5%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽⁴⁾	\$4,000	\$4,320	\$4,666	\$0	-\$3,149
Investment Amount ⁽⁵⁾	\$54,000	\$58,320	\$62,986	\$62,986	\$59,837

Notes to the table above:

- (1) Investment Amount at Term Start Date in year one is the \$50,000 Purchase Payment. In years two through five, the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date would be \$54,000, \$58,320, \$62,986 and \$62,986, respectively, which was the Investment Amount at the Term End Date for the prior year.
- (2) Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the Term End Date. For example, in year one, Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(1,050 \text{ [Index Value at Term End Date]} - 1,000 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 1,000 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = 5\%$$
- (3) In years one, two and three the Performance Rate is equal to the Step Rate because the Index Performance is positive or zero. It should be noted that although Index Performance was 20% in year two, the Performance Rate is capped at 8% by the Step Rate. In year four the Performance Rate is 0% because the Index Performance is -10% and the Shield 10 absorbs up to 10% of the negative Index Performance. In year five, the Performance Rate is -5% because the Index Performance is -15% and the Shield 10 absorbs up to 10% of the negative Index Performance.
- (4) The Performance Rate Adjustment is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) multiplied by the Performance Rate. For example, in year one the Performance Rate Adjustment is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} \times 8\% \text{ [Performance Rate]} = \$4,000$$
- (5) The Investment Amount at the Term End Date is equal to the Investment Amount at Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) plus the Performance Rate Adjustment. For example, in year one the Investment Amount at the Term End Date is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} + \$4,000 \text{ [Performance Rate Adjustment]} = \$54,000$$

INTERIM VALUE CALCULATION

Your Investment Amount in each Shield Option on the Term End Date is calculated as described above “Calculating your Investment Amount on a Term End Date”. In setting the various rates we use in calculating the Investment Amount, we assume that you are going to hold a Shield Option until the Term End Date. Nevertheless, you have the right under the Contract to make withdrawals, Surrender the Contract or annuitize before the Term End Date. Therefore, we calculate an Interim Value on each Business Day between the Term Start Date and prior to the Term End Date that you make a withdrawal, Surrender the Contract, annuitize or we pay a death benefit. It is equal to the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date, adjusted for any withdrawals, in the Shield Option, adjusted for the Index Performance of the associated Index and subject to the applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate or Accrued Step Rate. A withdrawal from a Shield Option will reduce your Interim Value by the amount withdrawn on the date of withdrawal. The Interim Value calculation is different than the calculation we use to calculate the Investment Amount for a Shield Option on the Term End Date. Prior to the Term End Date, we use the Interim Value to calculate the amount that is available for (1) annuitizations; (2) death benefits; (3) withdrawals; or (4) Surrenders.

Accrued Shield Rate for Interim Value Calculation

The Accrued Shield Rate is the portion of the Shield Rate that has accrued from the Term Start Date to any day within the Term. This is the amount that will be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the Term End Date if Index Performance is less than zero. The Accrued Shield Rate is equal to the Shield Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date, divided by the total number of days in the Term. You get more of the Shield Rate the closer you are to the Term End Date.

Accrued Cap Rate for Interim Value Calculation

The Accrued Cap Rate is the portion of the Cap Rate that has accrued from the Term Start Date to any day within the Term. This is the maximum Index Performance that may be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the Term End Date if Index Performance is greater than zero. The Accrued Cap Rate is equal to the Cap Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date, divided by the total number of days in the Term.

Accrued Step Rate for Interim Value Calculation

The Accrued Step Rate is the portion of the Step Rate that has accrued from the Term Start Date to any day within the Term. This is the rate that will be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the Term End Date if Index Performance is equal to or greater than zero. The Accrued Step Rate is equal to the Step Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date, divided by the total number of days in the Term.

For purposes of determining the Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate and Accrued Step Rate, the total number of days in each calendar year of a Term is 365.

Performance Rate for Determination of Interim Value. The Performance Rate during a particular Term is the Index Performance, adjusted for the applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate or Accrued Step Rate.

As noted above, the Interim Value is calculated using accrued values for the Shield Rate, Cap Rate and Step Rate. So if you annuitize, die, make a withdrawal, Surrender or cancel your Contract before the Term End Date, you will not receive the full benefit of the Shield Rate, Cap Rate or Step Rate but instead will receive the accrued percentage to the date of the annuitization, date of the payment of the death benefit, withdrawal or Surrender. In addition, a withdrawal from a Shield Option will reduce your Interim Value by the amount withdrawn on the date of the withdrawal. For example, if you have a Shield Option with a 3 year Term, a Shield 15 and a 21% Cap Rate and you make a withdrawal two-thirds through your Term, the Interim Value will be calculated using your Accrued Shield Rate and Accrued Cap Rate. That means your Accrued Shield Rate will be 10% and your Accrued Cap Rate will be 14%.

The accrued rates are calculated as follows:

The Shield Rate (15%) is multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date (730) and divided by the total number of days in the Term (1095), so the Accrued Shield Rate is 10%.

The Cap Rate (21%) is multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date (730) and divided by the total number of days in the Term (1095), so the Accrued Cap Rate is 14%.

[Table of Contents](#)

An Accrued Step Rate is calculated in the same manner—the Step Rate is multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date and divided by the total number of days in the Term. For example, if the Step Rate is 9% and the total number of days in the Term is 1095 and 730 days have elapsed, then the Step Rate (9%) is multiplied by 730 and divided by 1095 to arrive at an Accrued Step Rate of 6%.

Example 2—Calculating your Interim Value

Examples 2A and 2B are intended to show how an Interim Value is calculated. An Interim Value Calculation will be made if you annuitize, die, make a withdrawal, Surrender or cancel your Contract before the Term End Date. In both examples assume Owner 1 allocates her \$50,000 Purchase Payment to a three Year Term / Shield 15 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 30%. Example 2A will illustrate an Interim Value calculation with positive Index Performance and Example 2B will illustrate an Interim Value calculation with negative Index Performance. For purposes of these examples, assume the activity that triggers the Interim Value calculation occurs exactly one year later, and that there are no withdrawals made as of the date the Interim Value is calculated.

Example 2A—Positive Index Performance:

Term Start Date	
Investment Amount	\$50,000
Shield Rate	Shield 15
Cap Rate	30%
Index Value	500
Interim Value Calculation One Year Later	
Index Value	600
Index Performance ⁽¹⁾	20%
Accrued Cap Rate ⁽²⁾	10%
Performance Rate ⁽³⁾	10%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽⁴⁾	\$5,000
Interim Value ⁽⁵⁾	\$55,000

Notes to the table above:

⁽¹⁾ Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the date of the Interim Value calculation. Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(600 \text{ [Index Value on date of Interim Value calculation]} - 500 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 500 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = 20\%$$

⁽²⁾ The Accrued Cap Rate is equal to the Cap Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date divided by the total number of days in the Term. The Accrued Cap Rate is calculated as follows:

$$30\% \text{ [Cap Rate]} \times 365 \text{ [number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date]} \div 1095 \text{ [total number of days in the Term]} = 10\%$$

⁽³⁾ The Performance Rate is equal to the Accrued Cap Rate because it cannot exceed the Accrued Cap Rate even though the Index Performance was at 20%.

⁽⁴⁾ The Performance Rate Adjustment is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) multiplied by the Performance Rate. The Performance Rate Adjustment is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} \times 10\% \text{ [Performance Rate]} = \$5,000$$

⁽⁵⁾ The Interim Value is equal to the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) plus the Performance Rate Adjustment. The Interim Value is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} + \$5,000 \text{ [Performance Rate Adjustment]} = \$55,000$$

[Table of Contents](#)

Example 2B—Negative Index Performance:

Term Start Date	
Investment Amount	\$50,000
Shield Rate	Shield 15
Cap Rate	30%
Index Value	500
Interim Value Calculation One Year Later	
Index Value	400
Index Performance ⁽¹⁾	-20%
Accrued Shield Rate ⁽²⁾	5%
Performance Rate ⁽³⁾	-15%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽⁴⁾	-\$7,500
Interim Value ⁽⁵⁾	\$42,500

Notes to the table above:

⁽¹⁾ Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the date of the Interim Value calculation. Therefore the Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(400 \text{ [Index Value on date of Interim Value calculation]} - 500 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 500 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = -20\%$$

⁽²⁾ The Accrued Shield Rate is equal to the Shield Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date divided by the total number of days in the Term. The Accrued Shield Rate is calculated as follows:

$$15\% \text{ [Shield Rate]} \times 365 \text{ [number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date]} \div 1095 \text{ [total number of days in the Term]} = 5\%$$

⁽³⁾ The Performance Rate is -15% because the Index Performance is -20% and the Accrued Shield Rate of 5% absorbs up to 5% of the negative Index Performance.

⁽⁴⁾ The Performance Rate Adjustment is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) multiplied by the Performance Rate. The Performance Rate Adjustment is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} \times -15\% \text{ [Performance Rate]} = -\$7,500$$

⁽⁵⁾ The Interim Value is equal to the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) plus the Performance Rate Adjustment. The Interim Value is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} + -\$7,500 \text{ [Performance Rate Adjustment]} = \$42,500$$

YOUR ACCOUNT VALUE

Your Account Value is the total of the Fixed Account Value and the value of the Shield Option(s) under your Contract during the Accumulation Period.

WITHDRAWAL PROVISIONS

Prior to the Annuity Date, you may, upon Notice to us, request a full or a partial withdrawal and we will withdraw that amount from your Account Value (the "Withdrawal Amount"). A withdrawal will result in a reduction to the Investment Amount in each Shield Option and the Fixed Account in the ratio that each Shield Option and the Fixed Account bears to the total Account Value, unless you instruct us otherwise. The amount payable to you will be a net amount equal to the Withdrawal Amount adjusted for any applicable Withdrawal Charge, Premium and Other Taxes. If applicable, the Withdrawal Charge is applied to the Withdrawal Amount that is in excess of the applicable Free Withdrawal Amount.

The total Withdrawal Amount from the Account Value must not be less than the Minimum Partial Withdrawal Amount (\$500). If the withdrawal would result in the Account Value being less than the Minimum Account Value, we will treat the withdrawal request as a request for a full withdrawal.

[Table of Contents](#)

If you request a full or partial withdrawal, the Withdrawal Amount after adjustments for any Withdrawal Charge will result in our paying you a net amount. The net amount payable to you is equal to (a)-(b)-(c), where:

- (a) is the amount withdrawn from the Account Value, and
- (b) is the Withdrawal Charge, if any, and
- (c) is the Premium and Other Taxes, if any.

Since the Withdrawal Amount will reduce the Investment Amount for each Shield Option by the percentage reduction in the Interim Value of such Shield Option (i.e., a proportionate reduction), a withdrawal when Index Performance is negative will cause a greater percentage reduction in the remaining Investment Amount relative to the percentage reduction for the same Withdrawal Amount when Index Performance is positive. For example, assume you make a \$100,000 Purchase Payment at Contract issue and allocate the Purchase Payment equally to two Shield Options so that each starts with \$50,000. This amount is the initial Investment Amount. Assume in 6 months Shield Option A has an Interim Value of \$65,000 and Shield Option B has an Interim Value of \$45,000. Assume at this time you decide to make a withdrawal of \$20,000. If the withdrawal is taken completely from Shield Option A, the reduction in the Interim Value is 30.77% ($\$20,000 \div \$65,000$). The Investment Amount for Shield Option A would then be reduced to \$34,615.38 ($\$50,000 \times (1-30.77\%)$). The total Investment Amount is then \$84,615.38 ($\$34,615.38 + \$50,000$). If the entire withdrawal is taken from Shield Option B, the reduction in the Interim Value is 44.44% ($\$20,000 \div \$45,000$). The Investment Amount for Shield Option B would be reduced to \$27,777.78 ($\$50,000 \times (1-44.44\%)$). The total Investment Amount is then \$77,777.78 ($\$50,000 + \$27,777.78$).

The remaining Investment Amount after a withdrawal will be used as the new Investment Amount for the Term until the Term End Date for that Shield Option. A partial withdrawal from a Shield Option does not affect the Cap Rate or Step Rate, as applicable, and the Shield Rate that will apply to the remaining Investment Amounts that are held in the Shield Option through the Term End Date.

After receipt of a Notice of withdrawal from you, we reserve the right to defer payment for a withdrawal for the period permitted by applicable law but not more than six (6) months for amounts in the Fixed Account.

We will pay interest on any delayed withdrawal payment paid ten (10) Business Days or later after receipt by us of any Notice to complete the transaction. Interest will be paid in accordance with the laws and regulations in effect in the state of New York.

Divorce. A withdrawal made pursuant to a divorce or separation agreement is subject to the same Withdrawal Charge provisions described in this section, if permissible under tax law. In addition, the withdrawal will reduce the Account Value and the death benefit. The withdrawal could have a significant negative impact on the death benefit.

Withdrawal Charge

We impose a Withdrawal Charge to reimburse us for contract sales expenses, including commissions and other distribution, promotion, and acquisition expenses. During the Accumulation Period, you can make a partial or complete withdrawal from your Contract.

The Withdrawal Charge is the percentage of the amount withdrawn from the Account Value in a Contract Year in excess of the Free Withdrawal Amount.

The Withdrawal Charge is calculated at the time of each withdrawal in accordance with the following:

<u>Number of Complete Contract Years since Issue Date</u>	<u>Withdrawal Charge percentage</u>
0	6%
1	5%
2	5%
3 or more	0%

Note: For tax purposes, earnings from Non-Qualified Contracts are considered to come out first.

When No Withdrawal Charge Applies

In some cases we will not charge you the Withdrawal Charge when you make a withdrawal. We may, however, ask you to prove that you meet any of the following conditions:

- (i) Maturity of the Contract;
- (ii) Payment of the death benefit;
- (iii) Application of your Account Value to an Annuity Option;
- (iv) If the withdrawal is to avoid required Federal income tax penalties or to satisfy Federal income tax rules concerning minimum distribution requirements that apply to your Contract, except for RMDs on a decedent Roth IRA. For purposes of this exception, we assume that the Contract is the only contract or funding vehicle from which distributions are required to be taken and we will ignore all other Account Values;
- (v) If you properly “recharacterize” as permitted under Federal tax law your Traditional IRA Contract or Roth IRA Contract issued by us;
- (vi) If we agree in writing that none will apply. For example, if you transfer your Account Value to another approved annuity contract issued by us or one of our affiliates;
- (vii) Withdrawals pursuant to either the Nursing Home Exception or the Terminal Illness Exception (see below); or
- (viii) Withdrawals up to the Free Withdrawal Amount.

Nursing Home Exception/Terminal Illness Exception. After the first Contract Year, a Withdrawal Charge which would otherwise apply to a withdrawal will be waived, if you, or your Joint Owner:

- (Nursing Home Exception) Has been a resident of certain nursing home facilities or a hospital for a minimum of 90 consecutive days or for a minimum total of 90 days where there is no more than a 6-month break in that residency and the residencies are for related causes, where you have exercised this right no later than 90 days after exiting the nursing home facility or hospital. The confinement must be prescribed by a physician and be medically necessary; or
- (Terminal Illness Exception) Is diagnosed with a terminal illness and not expected to live more than 12 months (a physician certifies to your illness and life expectancy) and you were not diagnosed with the terminal illness as of the date we issued your Contract.

This Contract feature is only available if you are less than 80 years old on the Contract Issue Date and terminates on the Annuity Date. This Contract feature is free of charge. Additional conditions and requirements apply and are specified in the rider(s) that are part of your Contract.

Free Withdrawal Amount. After the first Contract Year, you may withdraw a portion of your Account Value free from any Withdrawal Charge. The Free Withdrawal Amount each Contract Year is equal to 10% of your Account Value as of the prior Contract Anniversary, less the total amount withdrawn from the Account Value in the current Contract Year. The Free Withdrawal Amount is non-cumulative and is not carried over to other Contract Years.

Example 3—Withdrawals

Examples 3A and 3B are intended to show how withdrawals work. In both examples assume that Owner 1 allocates her \$50,000 Purchase Payment to the three Year Term / Shield 15 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 30%. Example 3A will illustrate a withdrawal when Index Performance is positive and assumes no Withdrawal Charge applies due to a Withdrawal Charge waiver. Example 3B will illustrate a withdrawal when Index Performance is negative and a 5% Withdrawal Charge is applied. In both examples, Owner 1 takes only one \$20,000 withdrawal one year later. The remaining Investment Amount after a withdrawal will be used as the new Investment Amount for the Term until the Term End Date for that Shield Option (assuming no additional withdrawals).

[Table of Contents](#)

Example 3A—Positive Index Performance and no Withdrawal Charge:

Term Start Date	
Investment Amount	\$50,000
Shield Rate	Shield 15
Cap Rate	30%
Index Value	500
Interim Value Calculation One Year Later	
Index Value	600
Index Performance ⁽¹⁾	20%
Accrued Cap Rate ⁽²⁾	10%
Performance Rate ⁽³⁾	10%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽⁴⁾	\$5,000
Interim Value ⁽⁵⁾	\$55,000
Withdrawal Amount taken	\$20,000
Investment Amount adjusted for any withdrawals ⁽⁶⁾	\$31,818
Net Proceeds from withdrawal paid to Contract Owner ⁽⁷⁾	\$20,000
Term End Date	
Index Value	700
Index Performance ⁽⁸⁾	40%
Performance Rate ⁽⁹⁾	30%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽¹⁰⁾	\$9,545
Investment Amount ⁽¹¹⁾	\$41,363

Notes to the table above:

(1) Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the date of the Interim Value calculation. Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(600 \text{ [Index Value on date of Interim Value calculation]} - 500 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 500 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = 20\%$$

(2) The Accrued Cap Rate is equal to the Cap Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date divided by the total number of days in the Term. The Accrued Cap Rate is calculated as follows:

$$30\% \text{ [Cap rate]} \times 365 \text{ [number of days elapsed since Term Start Date]} \div 1095 \text{ [total number of days in the Term]} = 10\%$$

(3) The Performance Rate is equal to the Accrued Cap Rate because it cannot exceed the Accrued Cap Rate even though Index Performance was at 20%.

(4) The Performance Rate Adjustment is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (no withdrawals have been taken so far) multiplied by the Performance Rate. The Performance Rate Adjustment is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} \times 10\% \text{ [Performance Rate]} = \$5,000$$

(5) The Interim Value one year later is equal to the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date plus the Performance Rate Adjustment. This is the amount in the Shield Option selected that would be available if you annuitize, die, make a withdrawal, Surrender or cancel your Contract on that date. The Interim Value is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} + \$5,000 \text{ [Performance Rate Adjustment]} = \$55,000$$

(6) The Investment Amount is reduced proportionally by the withdrawal taken based on the reduction in Interim Value. Therefore, the Investment Amount adjusted for any withdrawals is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount on Term Start Date]} \times (1 - (\$20,000 \text{ [gross withdrawal amount one year later]} \div \$55,000 \text{ [Interim Value one year later]})) = \$31,818$$

The proportionally reduced Investment Amount is used as the new Investment Amount for the Term until the Term End Date for this Shield Option (assuming no additional withdrawals.)

(7) The net amount payable to the Contact Owner is equal to the amount withdrawn minus the Withdrawal Charge. The net amount payable is calculated as follows:

$$\$20,000 \text{ [amount withdrawn]} - \$0 \text{ [Withdrawal Charge]} = \$20,000.$$

[Table of Contents](#)

(8) Index Performance at the Term End Date is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the Term End Date. Index Performance at the Term End Date is calculated as follows:

$$(700 [\text{Index Value at Term End Date}] - 500 [\text{Index Value at Term Start Date}]) \div 500 [\text{Index Value at Term Start Date}] = 40\%$$

(9) Index Performance at the Term End Date exceeds the Cap Rate and therefore the Performance Rate at the Term End Date is equal to the Cap Rate.

(10) The Performance Rate Adjustment at the Term End Date is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals multiplied by the Performance Rate at the Term End Date. The Performance Rate Adjustment at the Term End Date is calculated as follows:

$$\$31,818 [\text{Investment Amount adjusted for withdrawal}] \times 30\% [\text{Performance Rate at Term End Date}] = \$9,545$$

(11) The Investment Amount at the Term End Date is equal to the Investment Amount one year after Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals plus the Performance Rate Adjustment at Term End Date. The Investment Amount at the Term End Date is calculated as follows:

$$\$31,818 [\text{Investment Amount adjusted for withdrawal}] + \$9,545 [\text{Performance Rate Adjustment at Term End Date}] = \$41,363$$

Example 3B—Negative Index Performance and Withdrawal Charge:

Term Start Date	
Investment Amount	\$50,000
Shield Rate	Shield 15
Cap Rate	30%
Index Value	500
Interim Value Calculation One Year Later	
Index Value	400
Index Performance ⁽¹⁾	-20%
Accrued Shield Rate ⁽²⁾	5%
Performance Rate ⁽³⁾	-15%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽⁴⁾	-\$7,500
Interim Value One Year Later ⁽⁵⁾	\$42,500
Withdrawal Amount taken	\$20,000
Investment Amount adjusted for any withdrawals ⁽⁶⁾	\$26,471
Free Withdrawal Amount ⁽⁷⁾	\$4,250
Withdrawal Charge Amount ⁽⁸⁾	\$788
Net Proceeds from withdrawal paid to Contract Owner ⁽⁹⁾	\$19,212
Term End Date	
Index Value	450
Index Performance ⁽¹⁰⁾	-10%
Performance Rate ⁽¹¹⁾	0%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽¹²⁾	\$0
Investment Amount ⁽¹³⁾	\$26,471

Notes to the table above:

(1) Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the date of the Interim Value calculation. Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(400 [\text{Index Value on date of Interim Value calculation}] - 500 [\text{Index Value at Term Start Date}]) \div 500 [\text{Index Value at Term Start Date}] = -20\%$$

(2) The Accrued Shield Rate is equal to the Shield Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the Term Start Date divided by the total number of days in the Term. The Accrued Shield Rate is calculated as follows:

$$15\% [\text{Shield Rate}] \times 365 [\text{number of days elapsed since Term Start Date}] \div 1095 [\text{total number of days in the Term}] = 5\%$$

(3) The Performance Rate is -15% because the Index Performance is -20% and the Accrued Shield Rate of 5% absorbs up to 5% of the negative Index Performance.

Table of Contents

- (4) The Performance Rate Adjustment is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (no withdrawals have been taken so far) multiplied by the Performance Rate. The Performance Rate Adjustment is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} \times -15\% \text{ [Performance Rate]} = -\$7,500$$

- (5) The Interim Value one year later is equal to the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals plus the Performance Rate Adjustment. This is the amount in the Shield Option selected that would be available if you annuitize, die, make a withdrawal, Surrender or cancel your Contract on that date. The Interim Value is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} + -\$7,500 \text{ [Performance Rate Adjustment]} = \$42,500$$

- (6) The Investment Amount is reduced proportionally by the withdrawal taken based on the reduction in Interim Value. Therefore, the Investment Amount adjusted for any withdrawals is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount on the Term Start Date]} \times (1 - (\$20,000 \text{ [gross withdrawal amount one year later]} \div \$42,500 \text{ [Interim Value one year later]})) = \$26,471$$

The proportionally reduced Investment Amount will be used as the new Investment Amount for the Term until the Term End Date for this Shield Option (assuming no additional withdrawals.)

- (7) The Free Withdrawal Amount is the value as of the most recent Contract Anniversary multiplied by the Free Withdrawal Amount Percentage. The Free Withdrawal Amount is calculated as follows:

$$\$42,500 \text{ [Interim Value one year later]} \times 10\% \text{ [Free Withdrawal Amount percentage]} = \$4,250$$

- (8) The Withdrawal Charge Amount is the gross withdrawal amount minus the Free Withdrawal Amount multiplied by the Withdrawal Charge.

$$(\$20,000 \text{ [gross withdrawal amount]} - \$4,250 \text{ [Free Withdrawal Amount*]}) \times 5\% \text{ [Withdrawal Charge]} = \$788$$

- (9) The net amount payable to the Contract Owner is equal to the amount withdrawn minus the Withdrawal Charge. The net amount payable is calculated as follows:

$$\$20,000 \text{ [amount withdrawn]} - \$788 \text{ [Withdrawal Charge]} = \$19,212$$

- (10) Index Performance at the Term End Date is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the Term End Date. Index Performance at the Term End Date is calculated as follows:

$$(450 \text{ [Index Value at Term End Date]} - 500 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 500 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = -10\%$$

- (11) The Performance rate at the Term End Date is 0% because the Index Performance at the Term End Date is -10% and the Shield 15 absorbs up to 15% of the negative Index Performance.

- (12) The Performance Rate Adjustment at the Term End Date is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals multiplied by the Performance Rate at the Term End Date. The Performance Rate Adjustment at the Term End Date is calculated as follows:

$$\$26,471 \text{ [Investment Amount adjusted for withdrawal]} \times 0\% \text{ [Performance Rate at Term End Date]} = \$0$$

- (13) The Investment Amount at the Term End Date is equal to the Investment Amount adjusted for any withdrawals plus the Performance Rate Adjustment at Term End Date. The Investment Amount at the Term End Date is calculated as follows:

$$\$26,471 \text{ [Investment Amount adjusted for withdrawal]} + \$0 \text{ [Performance Rate Adjustment at Term End Date]} = \$26,471$$

TRANSFERS

During the Transfer Period you may make transfers to or from the Fixed Account and/or to or from the Shield Option(s) subject to the Minimum Allocation of \$500. We must receive notification of your election to transfer, in a form satisfactory to us or by calling us at 1-800-343-8496, no later than five (5) calendar days after the Contract Anniversary on which the transfer will take place. Your financial representative can provide more information or you may contact our Annuity Service Office. You cannot make transfers outside the Transfer Period and transfers may not be made after the Annuity Date. To make a transfer from a Shield Option in which you have an Investment Amount the Shield Option must have reached its Term End Date. The Transfer Period is the five (5) days following the Contract Anniversary coinciding with the Term End Date and Interest Rate Term End Date, as applicable, for the Shield Option(s) and/or the Fixed Account. The effective date of such transfer is the first day of the Interest Rate Term and/or a Term(s) in which the transfer is made.

During the Transfer Period, the Interim Value of each Shield Option will equal the Investment Amount in that Shield Option. After the Transfer Period, the Interim Value of that Shield Option is equal to the Investment Amount

[Table of Contents](#)

in the Shield Option, adjusted for the Index Performance of the associated Index and subject to the applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate or Accrued Step Rate.

At the Term End Date, the Investment Amount allocated to the Shield Option that has reached its Term End Date will automatically be renewed into the same Shield Option unless you elect to transfer into a different Shield Option or the Fixed Account. If the same Shield Option is no longer available at the end of the existing Term, these amounts will automatically transfer into the Fixed Account at the Term End Date, unless otherwise instructed by you. The amounts transferred to the Fixed Account must remain in the Fixed Account until the Interest Rate Term End Date (which, currently, will not be less than one (1) year). If the Fixed Account is not available, these amounts will automatically transfer into the Shield Option with, in order of priority, the shortest Term, the highest Shield Rate and the lowest Cap Rate, from the Shield Options available at the Term End Date, unless otherwise instructed by you. You have the Transfer Period to notify us if you want to transfer some or all of your Investment Amount to a new Shield Option(s) or the Fixed Account.

Renewals. For renewals into the same Shield Option, a new Cap Rate or Step Rate, as applicable, will be declared and will go into effect on the Contract Anniversary that coincides with the beginning of the new Shield Option.

Example 4—Transfers

Example 4 is intended to show how transfers work. Owner 1 allocates her \$50,000 Purchase Payment to the one Year Term / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 12%. At the end of the one year Term, she transfers 50% of her one Year Term / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 12% into a three Year Term / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 37% and opts to let the remaining 50% of her Investment Amount automatically roll over.

Shield Options prior to Transfer:

Contract Year	1
Term Start Date	
Investment Amount	\$50,000
Index Value	1,000
Term End Date	
Index Value	1,200
Index Performance ⁽¹⁾	20%
Cap Rate	12%
Shield Rate	Shield 10
Performance Rate (one year) ⁽²⁾	12%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽³⁾	\$6,000
Investment Amount ⁽⁴⁾	\$56,000

Notes to the table above:

⁽¹⁾ Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the Term End Date. Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(1,200 \text{ [Index Value at Term End Date]} - 1,000 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 1000 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = 20\%$$

⁽²⁾ Since Index Performance is greater than zero and exceeds the Cap Rate, the Performance Rate equals the Cap Rate.

⁽³⁾ The Performance Rate Adjustment is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) multiplied by the Performance Rate. The Performance Rate Adjustment is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} \times 12\% \text{ [Performance Rate]} = \$6,000$$

⁽⁴⁾ The Investment Amount at Term End Date is equal to the Investment Amount at Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) plus the Performance Rate Adjustment. The Investment Amount is calculated as follows:

$$\$50,000 \text{ [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} + \$6,000 \text{ [Performance Rate Adjustment]} = \$56,000$$

[Table of Contents](#)

Shield Options one year later after Transfer:

Contract Year	2	
	One Year / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 12%	Three Year / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate of 37%
Investment Amount at Term Start Date (second term) ⁽¹⁾	\$28,000	\$28,000

Notes to the table above:

⁽¹⁾ The Investment Amount at Term End Date is reallocated so that 50% is rolled over and 50% is allocated to a new Shield Option.

DEATH BENEFITS

If you die during the Accumulation Period, we will pay a death benefit to your Beneficiary (or Beneficiaries). The standard death benefit for your Contract is described below. At the time you purchase the Contract you can select the optional Return of Premium death benefit. The decision to add the optional death benefit is made at application and is irrevocable. If you purchase a Contract with the optional Return of Premium death benefit, the Cap Rates and Step Rates set for your Shield Options under the Contract will be lower than the Cap Rates and Step Rates that you would have received had you purchased the Contract without this optional death benefit. The reduction in the Cap Rates and Step Rates will not exceed 60%. For example if you purchase a Contract without the Return of Premium death benefit and you choose a Shield Option with a Cap Rate, such Cap Rate may be set at 10% compared to that same Shield Option purchased with the Return of Premium death benefit where such Cap Rate may be set as low as 4%. If you choose the optional death benefit, you receive the optional death benefit in place of the standard death benefit. In deciding whether to purchase the optional death benefit, you should consider the desirability of the benefit, relative to the lower Cap Rates and Step Rates that may be set under your Contract as compared to a Contract purchased without such benefit, and your needs. Unless you tell us otherwise, we will assume that you are purchasing the Contract with the standard death benefit and not the optional death benefit.

If you have already been issued a Contract, please check your Contract and riders for the specific provisions applicable to you. We will require both due proof of death and an acceptable election for the payment method before any death benefit is paid. Our obligations are subject to all payments made and actions taken by us before our receipt of Notice of due proof of death. (See “General Death Benefit Provisions” below.)

Standard Death Benefit

The death benefit is the Account Value.

Optional Death Benefit—Return of Premium

If you are age 72 or younger at the Issue Date of your Contract, you may select the Return of Premium death benefit.

The death benefit will be the greater of:

(1) your Account Value; or

(2) your Purchase Payment, reduced proportionately by the percentage reduction in Account Value of the Shield Option(s) and the Fixed Account for each partial withdrawal (including any applicable Withdrawal Charge).

If a non-natural person owns the Contract, then the Annuitant will be deemed to be the Owner for purposes of determining the eligibility to purchase the Return of Premium death benefit. If Joint Owners are named, the age of the oldest Joint Owner will be used to determine the eligibility to purchase the Return of Premium death benefit.

If the Owner is a natural person and the Owner is changed to someone other than a spouse, the Death Benefit Amount will be determined as defined above; however, subsection (2) will be changed to provide as follows: “the Account Value as of the effective date of the change of Owner, reduced proportionately by the percentage reduction in Account Value of the Shield Option(s) and the Fixed Account for each partial withdrawal (including any applicable Withdrawal Charge) made after such date.”

[Table of Contents](#)

In the event that a Beneficiary who is the spouse of the Owner elects to continue the Contract in his or her name after the Owner dies, the Death Benefit Amount will be determined in accordance with (1) or (2) above.

The cost for this optional death benefit will be reflected in lower Cap Rates and Step Rates, which will not be less than the minimum rates stated in the Contract, than if this optional benefit was not elected.

See Appendix C for examples of the Return of Premium death benefit rider.

General Death Benefit Provisions

If the Beneficiary under a Qualified Contract is the Annuitant's spouse, the tax law generally allows distributions to begin by the year in which the Annuitant would have reached 70^{1/2} (which may be more or less than five years after the Annuitant's death).

The Death Benefit Amount is determined as of the end of the Business Day on which we receive both due proof of death and an acceptable election for the payment method. Where there are multiple Beneficiaries, the death benefit will be determined as of the time the first Beneficiary submits the necessary documentation in Good Order. The Death Benefit Amount remains in the Contract until each of the other Beneficiaries submits the necessary documentation in Good Order to claim his/her death benefit. Any Death Benefit Amounts held in the Contract on behalf of the remaining Beneficiaries will remain in the existing Shield Options and/or the Fixed Account and are subject to fluctuation in value. This risk is borne by the Beneficiaries. There is no additional death benefit guarantee.

If the Return of Premium death benefit is chosen and the Beneficiary chooses to continue the Contract, any excess of the Death Benefit Amount over the Account Value will be allocated to the Fixed Account, regardless of whether the Fixed Account is not otherwise currently available to you for allocation. If at the time such excess Death Benefit Amount is allocated to the Fixed Account and either (a) the Fixed Account is not available or (b) the Fixed Account transfer and allocation restrictions are in effect, such amount will remain in the Fixed Account until the next Contract Anniversary when it (excluding earned interest) will be transferred out of the Fixed Account into the Shield Option with, in order of priority, the shortest Term, the highest Shield Rate, and the lowest Cap Rate from the Shield Options available, unless otherwise directed by you. The interest earned on the excess Death Benefit Amount will remain in the Fixed Account unless otherwise instructed by you. See Appendix D—*The Fixed Account* for information regarding the Fixed Account transfer and allocation restrictions.

Upon the death of either Owner, the surviving Joint Owner will be the primary Beneficiary. Any other Beneficiary designation will be treated as a contingent Beneficiary, unless instructed otherwise.

If we are presented with notification of your death before any requested transaction is completed, we will cancel the request. As described above, the death benefit will be determined when we receive both due proof of death and an election for the payment method.

We will pay interest on any delayed death benefit payments from the date of death. Interest will be paid in accordance with the laws and regulations in effect in the state of New York.

Controlled Payout

You may elect to have the death benefit proceeds paid to your Beneficiary in the form of Income Payments for life or over a period of time that does not exceed your Beneficiary's life expectancy. This election must be in writing in a form acceptable to us. You may revoke the election only in writing and only in a form acceptable to us. Upon your death, the Beneficiary cannot revoke or modify your election. The Controlled Payout is only available to Non-Qualified Contracts.

Death of Owner During the Accumulation Period

The death benefit will be paid to your Beneficiary(ies) upon your death, or the first death of a Joint Owner. If the Contract is owned by a non-natural person, the Annuitant will be deemed the Owner in determining the death benefit. If there are Joint Owners, the age of the older Owner will be used to determine the death benefit.

Death of Annuitant During the Accumulation Period

Upon the death of an Annuitant, who is not the Owner or Joint Owner, the Owner (or Oldest Joint Owner) automatically becomes the Annuitant, unless the Owner chooses a new Annuitant, subject to the maximum specified age in effect at the time of the request. If the Owner is a non-natural person, the death of the Annuitant

[Table of Contents](#)

will be treated as the death of an Owner, and a new Annuitant may not be named. (See “Death of Owner During the Accumulation Period” above).

Death Benefit Options

In the event an Owner (or the Annuitant, where the Owner is not an individual) dies during the Accumulation Period, a Beneficiary must choose payment of the death benefit under one of the options below (unless the Owner has previously made the election). The death benefit options available under the Contract include the following and any other options acceptable to you and us:

(a) Option 1—lump sum payment in cash; or

(b) Option 2—payment of the entire death benefit within five (5) years of the date of death of the Owner or the first Joint Owner to die; or

(c) Option 3—payment of the death benefit under an Annuity Option or other periodic payment option acceptable to us in substantially equal periodic payments (made at least annually) over the lifetime of the Beneficiary or over a period not extending beyond the life expectancy of the Beneficiary with distribution beginning within one (1) year of the date of death of the Owner or the first Joint Owner to die. Any portion of the death benefit not applied within one (1) year of the date of the Owner’s or Joint Owner’s death must be distributed within five (5) years of the date of death.

For Non-Qualified Contracts, payment must begin within one year of the date of death. For Qualified Contracts, payment must begin no later than the end of the calendar year immediately following the year of death.

We may also offer a payment option, for both Non-Qualified Contracts and certain Qualified Contracts, under which your Beneficiary may receive payments, over a period not extending beyond his or her life expectancy, under a method of distribution similar to the distribution of RMDs from Individual Retirement Accounts. If this option is elected, we will issue a new contract to your Beneficiary in order to facilitate the distribution of payments. Upon the death of your Beneficiary, the death benefit would be required to be distributed to your Beneficiary’s Beneficiary at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution in effect at the time of your Beneficiary’s death. (See “FEDERAL TAX CONSIDERATIONS.”)

If a lump sum payment is elected and all the necessary requirements are met, the payment will be made within seven (7) days.

Beneficiary Continuation Options. We offer two types of Beneficiary Continuation Options during the Accumulation Period: the Spousal Continuation and Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation Options described below. We must receive Notice of the election of one of these Beneficiary Continuation Options by the end of the 90th day after we receive Notice of due proof of death. If the surviving spouse qualifies for Spousal Continuation and has not chosen one of the death benefit options above by the end of the 90 day period, the Spousal Continuation Option will be automatically applied on the 90th day. If a Non-Spousal Beneficiary qualifies for Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation and has not chosen one of the death benefit options above by the end of the 90 day period, the Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation Option will be automatically applied on the 90th day.

Spousal Continuation. If the Owner dies during the Accumulation Period, the spouse may choose to continue the Contract in his or her own name and exercise all of the Owner’s rights under the Contract. Upon such election the Account Value will be adjusted to an amount equal to the Death Benefit Amount determined upon such election and receipt of due proof of death of the Owner. Any excess of the Death Benefit Amount over the Account Value will be allocated to the Fixed Account. (See “General Death Benefit Provisions” for more information.)

Spousal continuation will not satisfy minimum required distribution rules for Qualified Contracts other than IRAs (see “FEDERAL TAX CONSIDERATIONS.”)

Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation. A Beneficiary who is not a spouse can choose to continue the Contract until the fifth anniversary of the Owner’s death. The Contract can be continued by a Beneficiary only if his or her share of the death benefit is at least equal to the Minimum Account Value. If the Beneficiary continues the Contract under this provision his or her share will not be paid. It will instead be continued in the Contract on the date we determine the Death Benefit Amount. Such Beneficiary will have the right to make partial and full withdrawals of his/her share of the Contract, not subject to Withdrawal Charges. Such Beneficiary will also have the right to make transfers at the Term End Date or the Interest Rate Term End Date.

[Table of Contents](#)

During the continuation period the Beneficiary can choose to receive his/her share of the Contract in a single lump sum payment or apply it to an Annuity Option or other option acceptable to us that must be payable for the life of the Beneficiary or for a term no longer than the life expectancy of the Beneficiary starting within one (1) year after the death of the Owner.

On the fifth anniversary of the Owner's death any Beneficiary will be paid his/her share of the Account Value that has not been applied to an Annuity Option or other settlement option permissible under the Code, in a single lump sum payment and the Contract will terminate.

INCOME PAYMENTS (THE INCOME PERIOD)

Annuity Date

Under the Contract you can receive regular Income Payments. You can choose the month and year in which those payments begin (the "Annuity Date"). Your Annuity Date must be the first day of a calendar month. The Annuity Date must not be less than thirteen (13) months from the Issue Date. You can change the Annuity Date at any time before the Annuity Date, subject to certain limitations and restrictions that may apply in New York state. Income Payments must begin on, or before, the Maturity Date. Please note that in the Contract, the Annuity Date and Maturity Date are the same date.

Maturity Date

The Maturity Date is specified in your Contract at purchase and is the first day of the calendar month following the Annuitant's 90th birthday or 10 years from the date we issue your Contract, whichever is later. If Income Payments don't begin on, or before, the Maturity Date, the Contract will be annuitized at the Maturity Date under the Contract's default Annuity Option, or you can make a complete withdrawal of your Account Value.

You can change or extend your Maturity Date at any time before the Maturity Date with thirty (30) days prior notice to us (subject to restrictions that may apply in New York state, restrictions imposed by your selling firm and our current established administrative procedures.) The latest date we will allow you to extend to must be based on the Owner's age and not the Annuitant's age. You must contact us at our Annuity Service Office to make this election. This requirement may be changed by us. **Please be aware that once your Contract is annuitized, you are ineligible to receive the death benefit.**

Income Payments

You (unless another payee is named) will receive Income Payments during the Income Period. The Annuitant is the natural person(s) whose life we look to in the determination of Income Payments. All Income Payments are fixed as to amount.

The Account Value, less any applicable Premium Taxes on the day immediately preceding the Annuity Date will be used to determine the Income Payment amount. The amount of each Income Payment will be based upon the Annuity Option elected, the Annuitant's age, the Annuitant's sex (where permitted by law), and the appropriate Annuity Option table. Your annuity rates will not be less than those guaranteed in your Contract at the time of purchase. If, as of the annuity calculation date, the then current Annuity Option rates applicable to this class of contracts provide an Income Payment greater than that which is guaranteed under the same Annuity Option under the Contract, the greater payment will be made.

Income Payments will be paid as monthly installments or at any frequency acceptable to you and us. If the amount of the Account Value to be applied under an Annuity Option is less than \$5,000, we reserve the right to make one lump sum payment equal to the then current Account Value in lieu of Income Payments. If the amount of the Income Payment would be less than \$100, we may reduce the frequency of payments to an interval which will result in the payment being at least \$100, but with a frequency of no less than annually.

Annuity Options

You can choose among income plans (the "Annuity Options"). You can change it at any time before the death benefit becomes payable or the Annuity Date.

If you do not choose an Annuity Option at the time you purchase the Contract, Option 2, which provides a life annuity with 10 years of guaranteed Income Payments, will automatically be applied.

[Table of Contents](#)

You can choose one of the following Annuity Options or any other Annuity Option acceptable to us. After Income Payments begin, you cannot change the Annuity Option.

If more than one frequency is permitted under your Contract, choosing less frequent payments will result in each Income Payment being larger. Annuity Options that guarantee that payments will be made for a certain number of years regardless of whether the Annuitant or joint Annuitant are alive (such as Options 2 and 4 below) result in Income Payments that are smaller than Annuity Options without such a guarantee (such as Options 1 and 3 below). For Annuity Options with a designated period, choosing a shorter designated period will result in each Income Payment being larger.

Option 1. Life Annuity. Under this option, we will make Income Payments so long as the Annuitant is alive. We stop making Income Payments after the Annuitant's death. It is possible under this option to receive only one Income Payment if the Annuitant dies before the due date of the second payment or to receive only two Income Payments if the Annuitant dies before the due date of the third payment, and so on.

Option 2. Life Annuity With 10 Years of Income Payments Guaranteed. Under this option, we will make Income Payments so long as the Annuitant is alive. If, when the Annuitant dies, we have made Income Payments for less than ten years, we will then continue to make Income Payments to the Beneficiary for the rest of the 10 year period.

Option 3. Joint and Last Survivor Annuity. Under this option, we will make Income Payments so long as the Annuitant and a second person (joint Annuitant) are both alive. When either Annuitant dies, we will continue to make Income Payments, so long as the survivor continues to live. We will stop making Income Payments after the last survivor's death.

Option 4. Joint and Last Survivor Annuity with 10 Years of Income Payments Guaranteed. Under this option, we will make Income Payments so long as the Annuitant and a second person (joint Annuitant) are both alive. When either Annuitant dies, we will continue to make Income Payments, so long as the survivor continues to live. If, at the last death of the Annuitant and the joint Annuitant, we have made Income Payments for less than ten years, we will then continue to make Income Payments to the Beneficiary for the rest of the 10 year period.

We may require proof of the age or sex of an Annuitant before making any Income Payments under the Contract that are measured by the Annuitant's life. If the age or sex of the Annuitant has been misstated, the amount payable will be the amount that the Account Value would have provided at the correct age or sex. Once Income Payments have begun, the amount of any overpayments or underpayments, with interest at 6% per annum, will be, as applicable, deducted from, or added to, the payment or payments made after the adjustment.

Upon the death of the last surviving Annuitant, the Beneficiary may choose to continue receiving income payments or to receive the commuted value of the remaining guaranteed payments. The calculation of the commuted value will be done using the then current Annuity Option rates.

Due to underwriting, administrative or Code considerations, there may be limitations on payments to the survivor under Options 3 and 4 and/or the duration of the guarantee period under Options 2 and 4.

Tax rules with respect to decedent contracts may prohibit the election of Joint and Last Survivor Annuity Options (or income types) and may also prohibit payments for as long as the Owner's life in certain circumstances.

In addition to the Annuity Options described above, we may offer an additional payment option that would allow your Beneficiary to take distribution of the Account Value over a period not extending beyond his or her life expectancy. Under this option, annual distributions would not be made in the form of an annuity, but would be calculated in a manner similar to the calculation of RMDs from IRAs. (See "FEDERAL TAX CONSIDERATIONS.") We intend to make this payment option available to both Qualified Contracts and Non-Qualified Contracts. In the event that you purchased the Contract as a Qualified Contract, you must take distribution of the Account Value in accordance with the minimum required distribution rules set forth in applicable tax law. (See "FEDERAL TAX CONSIDERATIONS.") Under certain circumstances, you may satisfy those requirements by electing an Annuity Option. You may choose any death benefit available under the Contract. Upon your death, if Income Payments have already begun, any remaining Income Payments (except under Option 1 or Option 3) would be required to be distributed to your Beneficiary at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution in effect at the time of your death.

Death of Owner During the Income Period

If the Owner (or a Joint Owner), is not the Annuitant, and dies during the Income Period, any remaining guaranteed payments under the Annuity Option elected will continue at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution in effect at the time of the Owner's (or Joint Owner's) death. Upon the death of the Owner (or a Joint Owner) during the Income Period, the Beneficiary becomes entitled to exercise the rights of the Owner. If an Owner (or Joint Owner) is the Annuitant and dies during the Income Period, any remaining Income Payments (except under Option 1 or Option 3) will be as specified in the Annuity Option chosen and will continue at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution in effect at the time of the Owner's (or Joint Owner's) death.

PREMIUM AND OTHER TAXES

We reserve the right to deduct from the Purchase Payment or Account Value any taxes relating to the Contract paid by us to any government entity. New York state does not currently assess Premium Taxes on purchase payments you make. We will determine when taxes relate to the Contract.

We may pay taxes when due and deduct that amount from the Account Value at a later date. Payment at an earlier date does not waive any right we may have to deduct amounts at a later date. Generally, it is our practice not to charge Premium Taxes until Income Payments begin.

INCOME TAXES

We reserve the right to deduct from the Contract for any income taxes which we incur because of the Contract. At the present time, however, we are not incurring any such income tax or making any such deductions.

FEDERAL TAX CONSIDERATIONS

Introduction

The following information on taxes is a general discussion of the subject. It is not intended as tax advice. The Internal Revenue Code ("Code") and the provisions of the Code that govern the Contract are complex and subject to change. The applicability of Federal income tax rules may vary with your particular circumstances. This discussion does not include all the Federal income tax rules that may affect you and your Contract. Nor does this discussion address other Federal tax consequences (such as estate and gift taxes, sales to foreign individuals or entities), or state or local tax consequences, which may affect your investment in the Contract. As a result, you should always consult a tax adviser for complete information and advice applicable to your individual situation.

You are responsible for determining whether your purchase of a Contract, withdrawals, income payments and any other transactions under your Contract satisfy applicable tax law.

We do not expect to incur Federal, state or local income taxes on the earnings or realized capital gains attributable to the Separate Account. However, if we do incur such taxes in the future, we reserve the right to charge amounts allocated to the Separate Account for these taxes.

Any Code reference to "spouse" includes those persons who are married spouses under state law, regardless of sex.

Non-Qualified Annuity Contracts

This discussion assumes the Contract is an annuity Contract for Federal income tax purposes, that is not held in a tax qualified "plan." Tax qualified plans include arrangements described in Code Sections 401(a), 401(k), 403(a), 403(b) or tax sheltered annuities ("TSA"), 408 or "IRAs" (including SEP and SIMPLE IRAs), 408A or "Roth IRAs" or 457(b) or governmental 457(b) plans. Contracts owned through such plans are referred to below as "qualified" contracts.

Non-Qualified Annuity Contracts Owned by Corporations and Other Legal Entities

Taxes on earnings are deferred until you take money out. Non-qualified annuity Contracts owned by a non-natural person, such as corporations or certain other legal entities (other than a trust that holds the Contract as an agent for a natural person), do not receive tax deferral on earnings.

[Table of Contents](#)

Accumulation

Generally, an owner of a non-qualified annuity Contract is not taxed on increases in the value of the Contract until there is a distribution from the Contract, i.e. surrender, partial withdrawal, income payments or commutation. This deferral of taxation on accumulated value in the Contract is limited to Contracts owned by or held for the benefit of “natural persons.” A Contract will be treated as held by a natural person even if the nominal owner is a trust or other entity which holds the Contract as an agent for the exclusive benefit of a natural person.

In contrast, a Contract owned by other than a “natural person,” such as a corporation, partnership, trust or other entity, will be taxed currently on the increase in accumulated value in the Contract in the year earned.

Surrenders or Withdrawals—Early Distribution

If you take a withdrawal from your Contract, or surrender your Contract prior to the date you commence taking annuity or “income” payments (the “Annuity Starting Date”), the amount you receive will be treated first as coming from earnings, if any, (and thus subject to income tax) and then from your purchase payments (which are not subject to income tax). If the accumulated value is less than your purchase payments upon surrender of your Contract, you might be able to claim any unrecovered purchase payments on your Federal income tax return as a miscellaneous itemized deduction.

The portion of any withdrawal from an annuity Contract that is subject to income tax will also be subject to a 10% Federal income tax penalty for “early” distribution if such withdrawal is taken prior to you reaching age 59 ¹/₂, unless it was made:

- (a) on account of your death or disability;
- (b) as part of a series of substantially equal periodic payments payable for your life or joint lives of you and your designated beneficiary; or
- (c) under certain immediate income annuities providing for substantially equal payments made at least annually.

If you receive systematic payments that you intend to qualify for the “substantially equal periodic payments” exception noted above, any modifications (except due to death or disability) to your payment before age 59 ¹/₂ or within five years after beginning these payments, whichever is later, will result in the retroactive imposition of the 10% Federal income tax penalty with interest. Such modifications may include but are not limited to additional purchase payments to the Contract (including tax-free transfers or rollovers) or additional withdrawals from the Contract.

Aggregation

If you purchase two or more deferred annuity Contracts from First MetLife Investors (or its affiliates) during the same calendar year, the law requires that all such Contracts must be treated as a single Contract for purposes of determining whether any payments not received as an annuity (e.g., withdrawals) will be includible in income. Aggregation could affect the amount of a withdrawal that is taxable and subject to the 10% Federal income tax penalty described above. Since the IRS may require aggregation in other circumstances as well, you should consult a tax adviser if you are purchasing more than one annuity Contract from the same insurance company in a single calendar year. Aggregation does not affect distributions paid in the form of an annuity (See “Taxation of Payments in Annuity Form” below).

Exchanges/Transfers

The annuity Contract may be exchanged in whole or in part for another annuity contract or a long-term care insurance policy. The partial exchange of an annuity contract may be a tax-free transaction provided that, among other prescribed IRS conditions, no amounts are distributed from either contract involved in the exchange for 180 days following the date of the exchange—other than annuity payments made for life, joint lives, or for a term of 10 years or more. Otherwise, a withdrawal or “deemed” distribution may be includible in your taxable income (plus a 10% Federal income tax penalty) to the extent that the accumulated value of your annuity exceeds your investment in the Contract (your “gain”). Some of the ramifications of a partial exchange remain unclear. If the annuity Contract is exchanged in part for an additional annuity contract, a distribution from either contract may be taxable to the extent of the combined gain attributable to both contracts, or only to the extent of your gain in the contract from which the distribution is paid. It is not clear whether this guidance applies to a partial exchange involving long-term care contracts. Consult your tax adviser prior to a partial exchange.

[Table of Contents](#)

A transfer of ownership of the Contract, or the designation of an annuitant or other beneficiary who is not also the Contract owner, may result in income or gift tax consequences to the Contract owner. You should consult your tax adviser if you are considering such a transfer or assignment.

Death Benefits

The death benefit is taxable to the recipient in the same manner as if paid to the Contract owner (under the rules for withdrawals or income payments, whichever is applicable).

After your death, any death benefit determined under the Contract must be distributed according to certain rules. The method of distribution that is required depends on whether you die before or after the Annuity Starting Date. If you die on or after the Annuity Starting Date, the remaining portion of the interest in the Contract must be distributed at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution being used as of the date of death. If you die before the Annuity Starting Date, the entire interest in the Contract must be distributed within five (5) years after the date of death, or as periodic payments over a period not extending beyond the life or life expectancy of the designated beneficiary (provided such payments begin within one year of your death) and the beneficiary must be a natural person. Additionally, if the annuity is payable to (or for the benefit of) your surviving spouse, that portion of the Contract may be continued with your spouse as the owner. For Contracts owned by a non-natural person, the required distribution rules apply upon the death of the annuitant. If there is more than one annuitant of a Contract held by a non-natural person, then such required distributions will be triggered by the death of the first co-annuitant.

Taxation of Payments in Annuity Form

Payments received from the Contract in the form of an annuity, are taxable as ordinary income to the extent they exceed the portion of the payment determined by applying the exclusion ratio to the entire payment. The exclusion ratio is determined at the time the Contract is annuitized (i.e. accumulated value is converted to an annuity form of distribution). Generally, the applicable exclusion ratio is your investment in the Contract divided by the total payments you expect to receive based on IRS factors, such as the form of annuity and mortality. The excludable portion of each annuity payment is the return of investment in the Contract and it is excludable from your taxable income until your investment in the Contract is fully recovered. We will make this calculation for you. However, it is possible that the IRS could conclude that the taxable portion of income payments under a non-qualified Contract is an amount greater—or less—than the taxable amount determined by us and reported by us to you and the IRS.

Once you have recovered the investment in the Contract, further annuity payments are fully taxable. If you die before your investment in the Contract is fully recovered, the balance may be deducted on your last tax return, or if annuity payments continue after your death, the balance may be deducted by your beneficiary.

The IRS has not furnished explicit guidance as to how the excludable amount is to be determined each year under variable income annuities that permit transfers between a fixed annuity option and variable investment options, as well as transfers between investment options after the Annuity Starting Date. Once annuity payments have commenced, you may not be able to transfer to another non-qualified annuity contract or a long-term care contract as part of a tax-free exchange.

If you receive payments that you intend to qualify for the “substantially equal periodic payments” exception noted above, any modifications (except due to death or disability) to your payment before age 59 ¹/₂ or within five years after beginning these payments, whichever is later, will result in the retroactive imposition of the 10% Federal income tax penalty with interest. Such modifications may include additional purchase payments or withdrawals (including tax-free transfers or rollovers of income payments) from the Contract.

If the Contract allows, you may elect to convert less than the full value of your Contract to an annuity form of pay-out (i.e., “partial annuitization.”) In this case, your investment in the Contract will be pro-rated between the annuitized portion of the Contract and the deferred portion. An exclusion ratio will apply to the annuity payments as described above, provided the annuity form you elect is payable for at least 10 years or for the life of one or more individuals.

[Table of Contents](#)

3.8% Tax on Net Investment Income

Federal tax law imposes a 3.8% Medicare tax on the lesser of:

the taxpayer's "net investment income," (from non-qualified annuities, interest, dividends, and other investments, offset by specified allowable deductions);

or

the taxpayer's modified adjusted gross income in excess of a specified income threshold (\$250,000 for married couples filing jointly, \$125,000 for married couples filing separately, and \$200,000 otherwise).

"Net investment income" in Item 1 above does not include distributions from tax qualified plans, (i.e., arrangements described in Code Sections 401(a), 403(a), 403(b), 408, 408A or 457(b), but such income will increase modified adjusted gross income in Item 2 above.

You should consult your tax adviser regarding the applicability of this tax to income under your annuity Contract.

Qualified Annuity Contracts

Introduction

Currently, the Contract is available for use in connection with Non-Qualified Contracts, Traditional IRAs and Roth IRAs. In general, annuity contracts purchased through certain types of retirement plans receive favorable treatment under the Code ("tax qualified plans"). Tax-qualified plans include arrangements described in Code Sections 401(a), 401(k), 403(a), 403(b) or tax sheltered annuities ("TSA"), 408 or "IRAs" (including SEP and SIMPLE IRAs), 408A or "Roth IRAs" or 457 (b) or 457(b) governmental plans. Extensive special tax rules apply to qualified plans and to the annuity Contracts used in connection with these plans. Therefore, the following discussion provides only general information about the use of the Contract with the various types of qualified plans. Adverse tax consequences may result if you do not ensure that contributions, distributions and other transactions with respect to the Contract comply with the law.

The rights to any benefit under the plan will be subject to the terms and conditions of the plan itself as well as the terms and conditions of the Contract.

We exercise no control over whether a particular retirement plan or a particular contribution to the plan satisfies the applicable requirements of the Code, or whether a particular individual is entitled to participate or benefit under a plan.

All qualified plans and arrangements receive tax deferral under the Code. Since there are no additional tax benefits in funding such retirement arrangements with an annuity, there should be reasons other than tax deferral for acquiring the annuity within the plan. Such non-tax benefits may include additional insurance benefits, such as the availability of a guaranteed income for life.

Accumulation

The tax rules applicable to qualified plans vary according to the type of plan and the terms and conditions of the plan itself. Both the amount of the contribution that may be made and the tax deduction or exclusion that you may claim for that contribution under qualified plans are limited under the Code.

Purchase payments or contributions to IRAs or tax qualified retirement plans of an employer may be taken from current income on a before tax basis or after tax basis. Purchase payments made on a "before tax" basis entitle you to a tax deduction or are not subject to current income tax. Purchase payments made on an "after tax" basis do not reduce your taxable income or give you a tax deduction. Contributions may also consist of transfers or rollovers as described below and are not subject to the annual limitations on contributions.

The Contract will accept as a single purchase payment a transfer or rollover from another IRA or rollover from an eligible retirement plan of an employer (i.e., 401(a), 401(k), 403(a), 403(b) or governmental 457(b) plans.) It will also accept a rollover or transfer from a SIMPLE IRA after the taxpayer has participated in such arrangement for at least two years. As part of the single purchase payment, the IRA Contract will also accept an IRA contribution subject to the Code limits for the year of purchase.

Taxation of Annuity Distributions

If contributions are made on a "before tax" basis, you generally pay income taxes on the full amount of money you receive under the Contract. Withdrawals attributable to any after-tax contributions are your basis in the

[Table of Contents](#)

Contract and not subject to income tax (except for the portion of the withdrawal allocable to earnings if any). Under current Federal income tax rules, the taxable portion of distributions under annuity contracts and qualified plans (including IRAs) is not eligible for the reduced tax rate applicable to long-term capital gains and qualifying dividends.

If you meet certain requirements, your Roth IRA earnings can be received free of Federal income taxes.

With respect to IRA Contracts, we will withhold a portion of the taxable amount of your withdrawal for income taxes, unless you elect otherwise. The amount we will withhold is determined by the Code.

Withdrawals Prior to Age 59 1/2

A taxable withdrawal from a qualified plan which is subject to income tax may also be subject to a 10% Federal income tax penalty for “early” distribution if taken prior to age 59 1/2, unless an exception described below applies.

These exceptions include withdrawals made:

- (a) on account of your death or disability, or
- (b) as part of a series of substantially equal periodic payments payable for your life or joint lives of you and your designated beneficiary and you are separated from employment.

If you receive systematic payments that you intend to qualify for the “substantially equal periodic payments” exception noted above, any modifications (except due to death or disability) to your payment before age 59 1/2 or within five years after beginning these payments, whichever is later, will result in the retroactive imposition of the 10% Federal income tax penalty with interest. Such modifications may include but are not limited to additional purchase payments to the Contract (including tax-free transfers or rollovers) and additional withdrawals from the Contract.

In addition to death, disability and as part of a series of substantially equal periodic payments as indicated above, a withdrawal or distribution from an IRA (including Roth IRAs) will avoid the penalty (1) if the distribution is to pay deductible medical expenses; (2) if the distribution is to pay IRS levies (and made after December 31, 1999); (3) if the distribution is used to pay for medical insurance (if you are unemployed), qualified higher education expenses, or for a qualified first time home purchase up to \$10,000. Other exceptions may be applicable under certain circumstances and special rules may be applicable in connection with the exceptions enumerated above.

Rollovers

Your Contract is non-forfeitable (i.e., not subject to the claims of your creditors) and non-transferable (i.e., you may not transfer it to someone else).

Under certain circumstances, you may be able to transfer amounts distributed from your Contract to another eligible retirement plan or IRA.

Generally, a distribution may be eligible for rollover. Certain types of distributions cannot be rolled over, such as distributions received on account of:

- (a) minimum distribution requirements, or
- (b) financial hardship, or
- (c) for a period of ten or more years or for life.

20% Withholding on Eligible Rollover Distributions

For certain qualified employer plans, we are required to withhold 20% of the taxable portion of your withdrawal that constitutes an “eligible rollover distribution” for Federal income taxes. The amount we withhold is determined by the Code. You may avoid withholding if you, directly transfer a withdrawal from this Contract to another qualified plan or IRA. Similarly, you may be able to avoid withholding on a transfer into this Contract from an existing qualified plan you may have with another provider by arranging to have the transfer made directly to us. For taxable withdrawals that are not “eligible rollover distributions,” the Code imposes different withholding rules to determine the withholding percentages.

Death Benefits

The death benefit is taxable to the recipient in the same manner as if paid to the Contract owner or plan participant (under the rules for withdrawals or income payments, whichever is applicable).

[Table of Contents](#)

Distributions required from a qualified annuity Contract following your death depend on whether you die before you had converted your Contract to an annuity form and started taking annuity payments (your Annuity Starting Date). If you die on or after your Annuity Starting Date, the remaining portion of the interest in the Contract must be distributed at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution being used as of the date of death. If you die before your Annuity Starting Date, the entire interest in the Contract must be distributed within five (5) years after the date of death, or as periodic payments over a period not extending beyond the life or life expectancy of the designated beneficiary (provided such payments begin within one year of your death). Your designated beneficiary is the person to whom benefit rights under the Contract pass by reason of death; the beneficiary must be a natural person in order to elect a periodic payment option based on life expectancy or a period exceeding five years. For required minimum distributions following the death of the annuitant of a qualified Contract, the five-year rule is applied without regard to calendar year 2009. For instance, for a contract owner who died in 2007, the five-year period would end in 2013 instead of 2012. The required minimum distribution rules are complex, so consult your tax adviser because the application of these rules to your particular circumstances may have been impacted by the 2009 required minimum distribution waiver.

If the annuity is payable to (or for the benefit of) your surviving spouse, that portion of the Contract may be continued with your spouse as the owner. If your Contract permits, your beneficiary spouse may delay the start of these payments until December 31 of the year in which you would have reached age 70 ¹/₂.

Alternatively, your spouse may elect to rollover the death proceeds into his or her own IRA.

If your beneficiary is not your spouse and your plan and Contract permit, your beneficiary may be able to rollover the death proceeds via a direct trustee-to-trustee transfer into an inherited IRA. However, a non-spouse beneficiary may not treat the inherited IRA as his or her own IRA.

Required Minimum Distributions

Generally, you must begin receiving amounts from your retirement plan by April 1 following the latter of:

- (a) the calendar year in which you reach age 70 ¹/₂; or
- (b) the calendar year you retire, provided you do not own more than 5% of your employer.

For IRAs, you must begin receiving withdrawals by April 1 of the year after you reach age 70 ¹/₂ even if you have not retired.

A tax penalty of 50% applies to the shortfall of any required minimum distributions you fail to receive.

The minimum required distribution is calculated with respect to each IRA, but the aggregate distribution may be taken from any one or more of your IRAs.

Complex rules apply to the calculation of these withdrawals. In general, income tax regulations permit income payments to increase based not only with respect to the investment experience of the portfolios but also with respect to actuarial gains.

The regulations also require that the value of benefits under a deferred annuity including certain death benefits in excess of Contract value must be added to the amount credited to your account in computing the amount required to be distributed over the applicable period. We will provide you with additional information regarding the amount that is subject to minimum distribution under this rule. You should consult your own tax adviser as to how these rules affect your own distribution under this rule.

If you intend to receive your minimum distributions which are payable over the joint lives of you and a beneficiary who is not your spouse (or over a period not exceeding the joint life expectancy of you and your non-spousal beneficiary), be advised that Federal tax rules may require that payments be made over a shorter period or may require that payments to the beneficiary be reduced after your death to meet the minimum distribution incidental benefit rules and avoid the 50% excise tax. You should consult your own tax adviser as to how these rules affect your own Contract.

Required minimum distribution rules that apply to other types of IRAs while you are alive do not apply to Roth IRAs. However, in general, the IRA post-death rules with respect to minimum distributions do apply to beneficiaries of Roth IRAs.

Additional Information regarding IRAs

Purchase payments

Traditional IRA purchase payments (except for permissible rollovers and direct transfers) are generally not permitted after you attain age 70 1/2. Except for permissible rollovers and direct transfers, purchase payments for individuals are limited in the aggregate to the lesser of 100% of compensation or the deductible amount established each year under the Code. A purchase payment up to the deductible amount can also be made for a non-working spouse provided the couple's compensation is at least equal to their aggregate contributions. Individuals age 50 and older are permitted to make additional "catch-up" contributions if they have sufficient compensation. If you or your spouse are an active participant in a retirement plan of an employer, your deductible contributions may be limited. If you exceed purchase payment limits you may be subject to a tax penalty.

Roth IRA purchase payments for individuals are non-deductible (made on an "after tax" basis) and are limited to the lesser of 100% of compensation or the annual deductible IRA amount. Individuals age 50 and older can make an additional "catch-up" purchase payment each year (assuming the individual has sufficient compensation). You may contribute up to the annual purchase payment limit if your modified adjusted gross income does not exceed certain limits. You can contribute to a Roth IRA after age 70 1/2. If you exceed purchase payment limits, you may be subject to a tax penalty.

Withdrawals

If and to the extent that Traditional IRA purchase payments are made on an "after tax" basis, withdrawals would be included in income except for the portion that represents a return of non-deductible purchase payments. This portion is generally determined based upon the ratio of all non-deductible purchase payments to the total value of all your Traditional IRAs (including SEP IRAs and SIMPLE IRAs). We withhold a portion of the amount of your withdrawal for income taxes, unless you elect otherwise. The amount we withhold is determined by the Code.

Generally, withdrawal of earnings from Roth IRAs are free from Federal income tax if (1) they are made at least five taxable years after your first purchase payment to a Roth IRA; and (2) they are made on or after the date you reach age 59 1/2 and upon your death, disability or qualified first-home purchase (up to \$10,000). Withdrawals from a Roth IRA are made first from purchase payments and then from earnings. We may be required to withhold a portion of your withdrawal for income taxes, unless you elect otherwise. The amount will be determined by the Code.

Conversion

Traditional IRAs may be converted to Roth IRAs. Except to the extent you have non-deductible contributions, the amount converted from an existing Traditional IRA into a Roth IRA is taxable. Generally, the 10% Federal income tax penalty does not apply. However, the taxable amount to be converted must be based on the fair market value of the entire annuity contract being converted into a Roth IRA. Such fair market value, in general, is to be determined by taking into account the value of all benefits (both living benefits and death benefits) in addition to the account balance; as well as adding back certain loads and charges incurred during the prior twelve month period. Your Contract may include such benefits and applicable charges. Accordingly, if you are considering such conversion of your annuity Contract, please consult your tax adviser. The taxable amount may exceed the account balance at the date of conversion.

A Roth IRA Contract may also be re-characterized as a Traditional IRA, if certain conditions are met. Please consult your tax adviser.

Additional Federal Tax Considerations

Non-Qualified Annuity Contracts

Changes to Tax Rules and Interpretations

Changes to applicable tax rules and interpretations can adversely affect the tax treatment of your Contract. These changes may take effect retroactively.

We reserve the right to amend your Contract where necessary to maintain its status as an Annuity Contract under Federal tax law and to protect you and other Contract owners from adverse tax consequences.

[Table of Contents](#)

The **3.8% investment tax** applies to investment income earned in households making at least \$250,000 (\$200,000 single) and will result in the following top tax rates on investment income:

Capital Gains	Dividends	Other
23.8%	43.4%	43.4%

The table above also incorporates the scheduled increase in the capital gains rate from 15% to 20%, and the scheduled increase in the dividends rate from 15% to 39.6%.

Qualified Annuity Contracts

Annuity contracts purchased through tax qualified plans are subject to limitations imposed by the Code and regulations as a condition of tax qualification. There are various types of tax qualified plans which have certain beneficial tax consequences for Contract owners and plan participants.

Types of Qualified Plans

The following includes individual account-type plans which may hold an annuity Contract as described in the Prospectus.

IRA

Established by an individual, or employer as part of an employer plan.

Roth Account

Individual or employee plan contributions made to certain plans on an after-tax basis. An IRA may be established as a Roth IRA, and 401(k), 403(b) and 457(b) plans may provide for Roth accounts.

Comparison of Plan Limits for Individual Contributions:

Plan Type	Elective Contribution	Catch-up Contribution
IRA	\$5,500	\$1,000
SIMPLE	\$12,500	\$3,000
401(k)	\$18,000	\$6,000
SEP/401(a)	(Employer contributions only)	
403(b) [TSA]	\$18,000	\$6,000
457(b)	\$18,000	\$6,000

Dollar limits are for 2015 and subject to cost-of-living adjustments in future years.

Employer-sponsored individual account plans (other than 457(b) plans) may provide for additional employer contributions not to exceed the greater of \$53,000 or 25% of an employee's compensation (for 2015).

Federal Estate Taxes

While no attempt is being made to discuss the Federal estate tax implications of the Contract, you should bear in mind that the value of an annuity contract owned by a decedent and payable to a beneficiary by virtue of surviving the decedent is included in the decedent's gross estate. Depending on the terms of the annuity contract, the value of the annuity included in the gross estate may be the value of the lump sum payment payable to the designated beneficiary or the actuarial value of the payments to be received by the beneficiary. Consult an estate planning adviser for more information.

Generation-Skipping Transfer Tax

Under certain circumstances, the Code may impose a "generation-skipping transfer tax" when all or part of an annuity contract is transferred to, or a death benefit is paid to, an individual two or more generations younger than the contract owner. Regulations issued under the Code may require us to deduct the tax from your contract, or from any applicable payment, and pay it directly to the IRS.

Annuity Purchase Payments by Nonresident Aliens and Foreign Corporations

The discussion above provides general information regarding U.S. Federal income tax consequences to annuity purchasers that are U.S. citizens or residents. Purchasers that are not U.S. citizens or residents will generally be subject to U.S. Federal withholding tax on taxable distributions from annuity contracts at a 30% rate, unless a lower treaty rate applies. In addition, purchasers may be subject to state and/or municipal taxes and taxes that may be imposed by the purchaser's country of citizenship or residence. Prospective purchasers are advised to consult with a qualified tax adviser regarding U.S., state and foreign taxation with respect to an annuity contract purchase.

YOUR RIGHT TO CANCEL (FREE LOOK)

If you change your mind about owning the Contract, you can cancel it within 10 days after receiving it by mailing or delivering the Contract to either us or the agent who sold it. This is known as a Free Look. We ask that you submit your request to cancel in writing, signed by you, to us (e.g., the Annuity Service Office) or to the agent who sold it. When you cancel the Contract within this free look period, we will not assess a Withdrawal Charge. You will receive whatever your Contract is worth plus the sum of all fees, taxes and charges deducted from the Purchase Payment, as of the effective date of the free look, on the Business Day we receive your Contract. The amount you receive may be more or less than your Purchase Payment depending upon the Shield Options you allocated your Purchase Payment to during the free look period. This means that you bear the risk of any decline in the Account Value of your Contract during the free look period.

OWNERSHIP PROVISIONS

Owner. You, as the Owner, have all the interest and rights under the Contract. Subject to our administrative procedures, we may also permit ownership by a corporation (a type of non-natural person) or other legal entity.

These rights include the right to:

- (a) change the Beneficiary.
- (b) change the Annuitant before the Annuity Date (subject to our underwriting and administrative rules).
- (c) assign the Contract (subject to limitation).
- (d) change the Income Payment option before the Annuity Date.
- (e) exercise all other rights, benefits, options and privileges permitted by the Contract or us.

The Owner is named at the time the Contract is issued, unless changed. You may change the Owner at any time. Any change of Owner is subject to the laws, rules or regulations in effect at the time of the request. A change of Owner will automatically revoke any prior named Owner.

Joint Owner. The Contract can be owned by Joint Owners, both of whom must be natural persons. Either Joint Owner can exercise all rights under the Contract unless you inform us otherwise or in a Notice to us. Upon the death of either Owner, the surviving Joint Owner will be the primary Beneficiary, unless you inform us otherwise. Any other Beneficiary designation will be treated as a contingent Beneficiary unless otherwise indicated on the Contract Schedule or in a Notice to us.

Annuitant. The Annuitant is the natural person(s) on whose life we base Income Payments. The Annuitant is the person designated by you on the Issue Date. You can change the Annuitant at any time prior to the Annuity Date, unless an Owner is a non-natural person. Any reference to Annuitant includes any joint Annuitant under an Annuity Option. The Owner and the Annuitant do not have to be the same person except as required under certain sections of the Code. Any change of the Annuitant is subject to the specified maximum age in effect at the time of the request.

Beneficiary. The person(s) or entity(ies) you name to receive a death benefit payable under the Contract upon the death of the Owner or a Joint Owner, or in certain circumstances, an Annuitant. The Beneficiary is named at the time the Contract is issued unless changed at a later date. Unless an irrevocable Beneficiary has been named, you can change the Beneficiary at any time before you die by filing a Notice with us. If Joint Owners are named, and unless you tell us otherwise, the surviving Joint Owner will be the primary Beneficiary. Any other primary Beneficiary designation will be treated as the contingent Beneficiary.

[Table of Contents](#)

Assignment. You may assign your rights under the Contract unless restricted by the Code or other applicable NY law. For example, in certain tax markets, assignment of the Contract is prohibited by the Code. If the Contract is assigned absolutely, we will treat it as a change of ownership and all rights will be transferred. We are not bound by any assignment unless it is in writing and until it is received at our Annuity Service Office. We assume no responsibility for the validity or effect of any assignment. We will not be liable for any payment or other action we take in accordance with the Contract before we receive the assignment. Assignments will be effective as of the date the written notice of assignment was signed subject to all payments made and actions taken by us before a copy of the signed assignment form is received by us at our Annuity Service Office. You should consult your tax advisor regarding the tax consequences of an assignment. **An assignment may be a taxable event.**

ABANDONED PROPERTY REQUIREMENTS

Every state has unclaimed property laws that generally declare non-ERISA (“Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974”) annuity contracts to be abandoned after a period of inactivity of three to five years from the contract’s maturity date or the date the death benefit is due and payable. For example, if the payment of a death benefit has been triggered, but, if after a thorough search, we are still unable to locate the Beneficiary of the death benefit, or the Beneficiary does not come forward to claim the death benefit in a timely manner, the death benefit will be paid to the abandoned property division or unclaimed property office of the state in which the Beneficiary or you last resided, as shown on our books and records, or to our state of domicile. (Escheatment is the formal, legal name for this process.) However, the state is obligated to pay the death benefit (without interest) if your Beneficiary steps forward to claim it with the proper documentation. To prevent your Contract’s proceeds from being paid to the state abandoned or unclaimed property office, it is important that you update your Beneficiary designations, including addresses, if and as they change. Please call 1-800-343-8496 to make such changes.

SUSPENSION OF PAYMENTS OR TRANSFERS

We may be required to suspend or delay the payment of withdrawals and transfers when we cannot obtain an Index Value under the following circumstances:

- (i) the NYSE is closed (other than customary weekend and holiday closings);
- (ii) trading on the NYSE is restricted;
- (iii) an emergency exists such that we cannot value Investment Amounts; or
- (iv) during any other period when a regulator by order, so permits.

WHEN WE CAN CANCEL YOUR CONTRACT

We may terminate your Contract by paying you the Account Value in one sum if, prior to the Annuity Date the Minimum Account Value after any partial withdrawal is less than \$2,000 or any lower amount required by Federal tax laws. Accordingly, no Contract will be terminated due solely to negative Index Performance. We will only do so to the extent allowed by law. If we do so, we will return the full Account Value. Federal tax law may impose additional restrictions on our right to cancel your Traditional IRA or Roth IRA Contract. We will not terminate any Contract if at the time the termination would otherwise occur the guaranteed amount under any death benefit, is greater than the Account Value. For all other Contracts, we reserve the right to exercise this termination provision, subject to obtaining any required regulatory approvals.

THE INSURANCE COMPANY

First MetLife Investors

First MetLife Investors is a stock life insurance company that was organized under the laws of the State of New York on December 31, 1992, as First Xerox Life Insurance Company. On June 1, 1995, a wholly-owned subsidiary of General American Life Insurance Company purchased First Xerox Life Insurance Company, which on that date changed its name to First Cova Life Insurance Company. On January 6, 2000, Metropolitan Life Insurance Company acquired GenAmerica Financial Corporation, the ultimate parent of General American Life Insurance Company. We changed our name to First MetLife Investors Insurance Company on February 12, 2001. On December 31, 2002, First MetLife Investors became an indirect subsidiary of MetLife, Inc., (“MetLife”) the holding company of Metropolitan Life Insurance Company and a listed company on the New York Stock Exchange. On October 1, 2004, First MetLife

[Table of Contents](#)

Investors became a direct subsidiary of MetLife. MetLife, through its subsidiaries and affiliates, is a leading provider of insurance and other financial services to individual and institutional customers. First MetLife Investors is licensed to do business only in the State of New York.

On January 12, 2016, MetLife, Inc. (“MetLife”) announced its plan to pursue the separation of a substantial portion of its U.S. retail life insurance and annuity product manufacturing and operations (the “Retail segment”) from MetLife’s other businesses. As part of the plan, MetLife created a separate wholly-owned company, Brighthouse Financial, Inc. (“Brighthouse”), and will contribute to Brighthouse several entities including (i) First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, MetLife Insurance Company USA and New England Life Insurance Company, (ii) a licensed broker-dealer, (iii) a licensed investment advisor and (iv) other entities which are necessary for the execution of Brighthouse’s strategy. Brighthouse, together with its subsidiaries, will hold the assets and liabilities associated with a substantial portion of MetLife’s Retail segment. As a result of the planned separation, in its reporting of results for the third quarter of 2016, MetLife will reorganize its businesses into new segments. The businesses MetLife plans to separate and include in Brighthouse will be reflected in a new segment known as Brighthouse Financial.

To effect the separation, MetLife currently plans to distribute at least 80.1% of the shares of Brighthouse’s common stock to shareholders of MetLife. While MetLife and Brighthouse are currently preparing for a spin-off transaction, the ultimate form and timing of a separation will be influenced by a number of factors, including regulatory considerations and economic conditions. MetLife continues to evaluate and pursue structural alternatives for the planned separation. The complete form of separation will be subject to the satisfaction of various conditions and approvals, including approval of any transaction by the MetLife, Inc. Board of Directors, satisfaction of any applicable requirements of the SEC, and receipt of insurance and other regulatory approvals and other anticipated conditions. No assurance can be given regarding the form that a separation transaction may take or the specific terms thereof, or that a separation will in fact occur. However, any separation transaction will not affect the terms or conditions of your contract, and First MetLife Investors Insurance Company will remain fully responsible for its respective contractual obligations to contract owners.

THE SEPARATE ACCOUNT

The assets of the Separate Account are held in our name on behalf of the Separate Account and legally belong to us. We are obligated to pay all money we owe under the Contracts—such as death benefits and Income Payments—even if that amount exceeds the assets in the Separate Account. Any such amount that exceeds the assets in the Separate Account is paid from our General Account. Amounts paid from the General Account are subject to the financial strength and claims paying ability of First MetLife Investors and our long term ability to make such payments and are not guaranteed by any other party. We issue other annuity contracts where we pay all money we owe under those contracts and policies from our General Account. First MetLife Investors is regulated as an insurance company under state law, which includes, generally, limits on the amount and type of investments in its General Account. However, there is no guarantee that we will be able to meet our claims paying obligations; there are risks to purchasing any insurance product.

A Purchase Payment made to the Contract is allocated to the Separate Account. We have exclusive and absolute ownership and control of the assets of the Separate Account. It is a non-unitized separate account. You do not share in the investment performance of assets allocated to the Separate Account. All investment income, gains and losses, whether or not realized, from assets allocated to the Separate Account are borne by First MetLife Investors. The obligations under the Contract are independent of the investment performance of the Separate Account and are our obligations.

We will maintain in the Separate Account assets with an aggregate value at least equal to the reserves for all contracts allocated under the Separate Account.

If the aggregate value of such assets in the Separate Account should fall below such amount, we will transfer assets into the Separate Account so that the value of the Separate Account’s assets is at least equal to such amount. Assets supporting reserves for annuity benefits under such contracts, in the course of payment, will not be maintained in the Separate Account.

INVESTMENTS BY FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS

We must invest our assets according to New York state law regarding the nature, quality and diversification of investments that may be made by life insurance companies. In general, these laws permit investments, within

Table of Contents

specified limits and subject to certain qualifications, in Federal, state and municipal obligations, corporate bonds, preferred and common stocks, real estate mortgages, real estate and certain other investments. Purchase Payments made to these Contracts issued by First MetLife Investors are invested in the Separate Account.

ANNUAL STATEMENT

At least once each calendar year, we will send you a statement that will show:

- (i) your Account Value;
- (ii) all transactions regarding your Contract during the year; and
- (iii) the Investment Amount and interest credited to your Contract.

Such statements will be sent to your last known address on our records.

DISTRIBUTION OF THE CONTRACTS

MetLife Investors Distribution Company (“MLIDC”) is the principal underwriter and distributor of the securities offered through this Prospectus. MLIDC, which is our affiliate, also acts as the principal underwriter and distributor of some of the other annuity contracts and life insurance policies we and our affiliated companies issue. We reimburse MLIDC for expenses MLIDC incurs in distributing the Contracts (e.g., commissions payable to the retail broker-dealers who sell the Contracts.) MLIDC does not retain any fees under the Contracts. We also pay amounts to MLIDC that may be used for its operating and other expenses, including the following sales expenses: compensation and bonuses for MLIDC’s management team, advertising expenses, and other expenses of distributing the Contracts. MLIDC’s management team also may be eligible for non-cash compensation items that we may provide jointly with MLIDC. Non-cash items include conferences, seminars and trips (including travel, lodging and meals in connection therewith), entertainment, merchandise and other similar items.

MLIDC’s principal executive offices are located at 1095 Avenue of the Americas, New York, NY 10036. MLIDC is registered as a broker-dealer with the SEC under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as well as the securities commissions in the states in which it operates, and is a member of the Financial Industry Regulatory Authority (“FINRA”). FINRA provides background information about broker-dealers and their registered representatives through FINRA BrokerCheck. You may contact the FINRA BrokerCheck Hotline at 1-800-289-9999, or log on to www.finra.org. An investor brochure that includes information describing FINRA BrokerCheck is available through the Hotline or on-line.

The Contracts are sold through unaffiliated broker-dealers registered with the SEC as broker-dealers under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 and members of FINRA. The Contracts may also be sold through the mail, the Internet or by telephone.

There is no front-end sales load deducted from the Purchase Payment to pay sales commissions. Distribution costs are recovered through the charges and deductions under the Contract.

We and MLIDC pay compensation for the sale of the Contracts by unaffiliated broker-dealers. Broker-dealers pay their sales representatives all or a portion of the commissions received for their sales of the Contracts. Some firms may retain a portion of commissions. The amount that the broker-dealer passes on to its sales representatives is determined in accordance with its internal compensation programs. Those programs may also include other types of cash and non-cash compensation and other benefits. Sales representatives of these selling firms may also receive non-cash compensation pursuant to their firm’s guidelines, directly from us or the Distributor. We and our affiliates may also provide sales support in the form of training, sponsoring conferences, defraying expenses at vendor meetings, providing promotional literature and similar services. An unaffiliated broker-dealer or sales representatives of an unaffiliated broker-dealer may receive different compensation for selling one product over another and/or may be inclined to favor one product provider over another product provider due to differing compensation rates. Ask your sales representative further information about what your sales representative and the broker-dealer for which he or she works may receive in connection with your purchase of a Contract.

Additional Compensation for Selected Selling Firms. We and MLIDC have entered into distribution arrangements with certain selected selling firms. Under these arrangements we and MLIDC may pay additional compensation to selected selling firms, including marketing allowances, introduction fees, persistency payments, preferred status fees and industry conference fees. Marketing allowances are periodic payments to certain selling

Table of Contents

firms, the amount of which depends on cumulative periodic (usually quarterly) sales of our insurance contracts (including the Contracts) and may also depend on meeting thresholds in the sale of certain of our insurance contracts (other than the Contracts). They may also include payments we make to cover the cost of marketing or other support services provided for or by registered representatives who may sell our products. Introduction fees are payments to selling firms in connection with the addition of our products to the selling firm's line of investment products, including expenses relating to establishing the data communications systems necessary for the selling firm to offer, sell and administer our products. Persistency payments are periodic payments based on account values of our insurance contracts (including Account Values of the Contracts) or other persistency standards. Preferred status fees are paid to obtain preferred treatment of the Contracts in selling firms' marketing programs, which may include marketing services, participation in marketing meetings, listings in data resources and increased access to their sales representatives. Industry conference fees are amounts paid to cover in part the costs associated with sales conferences and educational seminars for selling firms' sales representatives. We and MLIDC have entered into such distribution agreements with unaffiliated selling firms.

The additional types of compensation discussed above are not offered to all selling firms. The terms of any particular agreement governing compensation may vary among selling firms and the amounts may be significant. The prospect of receiving, or the receipt of, additional compensation as described above may provide selling firms and/or their sales representatives with an incentive to favor sales of the Contracts over other annuity contracts (or other investments) with respect to which selling firm does not receive additional compensation, or lower levels of additional compensation. You may wish to take such payment arrangements into account when considering and evaluating any recommendation relating to the Contracts. For more information about any such additional compensation arrangements, ask your registered representative.

THE FIXED ACCOUNT

We may offer our Fixed Account as a funding option. Please refer to your Contract and Appendix D for more information.

RESTRICTIONS ON FINANCIAL TRANSACTIONS

Federal laws designed to counter terrorism and prevent money laundering might, in certain circumstances, require us to block an Owner's ability to make certain transactions and thereby refuse to accept any request for transfers, withdrawals, Surrenders, or death benefits, until instructions are received from the appropriate regulator. We may also be required to provide additional information about you and your Contract to government regulators.

REQUESTS AND ELECTIONS

We will treat your request for a Contract transaction, or your submission of the Purchase Payment, as received by us if we receive a request conforming to our administrative procedures or the Purchase Payment at our Annuity Service Office on any Business Day before 4:00 PM Eastern Standard Time. We will treat your submission of the Purchase Payment as received by us if we receive it at our Annuity Service Office (or a designee receives it in accordance with the designee's administrative procedures) on any Business Day before 4:00 PM Eastern Standard Time. If we receive the request, or if we (or our designee) receive the Purchase Payment, on any Business Day on or after 4:00 PM Eastern Standard Time, then the request or payment will be treated as received on the next day. Our Annuity Service Office is located at P.O. Box 10366, Des Moines, IA 50306-0366. If you send your Purchase Payment or transaction requests to an address other than the one we have designated for receipt of such Purchase Payment or requests, we may return the Purchase Payment to you, or there may be a delay in applying the Purchase Payment or processing the transaction.

Requests for service may be made through your registered representative:

- By telephone at (800) 343-8496, between the hours of 7:30AM and 5:30PM Central Time Monday through Thursday and 7:30AM and 5:00PM Central Time on Friday;
- In writing to our Annuity Service Office;
- By fax at (877)-547-9666; or
- By Internet at www. .com.

[Table of Contents](#)

Some of the requests for service that may be made by telephone or Internet include transfers of your Account Value into Shield Option(s) or the Fixed Account. We may from time to time permit requests for other types of transactions to be made by telephone or Internet. All transaction requests must be in a form satisfactory to us. Contact us for further information. Some selling firms may restrict the ability of their registered representatives to convey transaction requests by telephone or Internet on your behalf.

A request or transaction generally is considered in Good Order if it complies with our administrative procedures and the required information is complete and accurate. A request or transaction may be rejected or delayed if not in Good Order. If you have any questions, you should contact us or your registered representative before submitting the form or request.

We will use reasonable procedures such as requiring certain identifying information, tape recording the telephone instructions, and providing written confirmation of the transaction, in order to confirm that instructions communicated by telephone, fax, Internet or other means are genuine. Any telephone, fax or Internet instructions reasonably believed by us to be genuine will be your responsibility, including losses arising from any errors in the communication of instructions. As a result of this policy, you will bear the risk of loss. If we do not employ reasonable procedures to confirm that instructions communicated by telephone, fax or Internet are genuine, we may be liable for any losses due to unauthorized or fraudulent transactions. All other requests and elections under your Contract must be in writing signed by the proper party, must include any necessary documentation and must be received at our Annuity Service Office to be effective. If acceptable to us, requests or elections relating to Beneficiaries and Ownership will take effect as of the date signed unless we have already acted in reliance on the prior status. We are not responsible for the validity of any written request or action.

Telephone and computer systems may not always be available. Any telephone or computer system, whether it is yours, your service provider's, your agent's, or ours, can experience outages or slowdowns for a variety of reasons. These outages or slowdowns may delay or prevent our processing of your request. Although we have taken precautions to help our systems handle heavy use, we cannot promise complete reliability under all circumstances. If you experience technical difficulties or problems, you should make your transaction request in writing to our Annuity Service Office.

Inquiries. If you need more information, please contact our Annuity Service Office at:

MetLife Investors Distribution Company
P.O. Box 10366
Des Moines, Iowa 50306-0366
(800) 343-8496

CYBERSECURITY RISKS

Our business is largely conducted through digital communications and data storage networks and systems operated by us and our service providers or other business partners (e.g., the firms involved in the distribution and sale of our products). For example, many routine operations, such as processing your requests and elections and day-to-day record keeping, are all executed through computer networks and systems. We have established administrative and technical controls and a business continuity plan to protect our operations against cybersecurity breaches. Despite these protocols, a cybersecurity breach could have a material, negative impact on First MetLife Investors, as well as you and your Contracts. Our operations also could be negatively affected by a cybersecurity breach at a third party, such as a governmental or regulatory authority or another participant in the financial markets. Cybersecurity breaches can be intentional or unintentional events, and can occur through unauthorized access to computer systems, networks or devices; infection from computer viruses or other malicious software code; or attacks that shut down, disable, slow or otherwise disrupt operations, business processes or website access or functionality. Cybersecurity breaches can interfere with our processing of contract transactions, including the processing of transfer orders from our website; impact our ability to calculate values; cause the release and possible destruction of your confidential information or business information; or impede order processing or cause other operational issues. Although we continually make efforts to identify and reduce our exposure to cybersecurity risk, there is no guarantee that we will be able to successfully manage this risk at all times.

CONFIRMING TRANSACTIONS

We will send out written statements confirming that a transaction was recently completed. Unless you inform us of any errors within 60 days of receipt, we will consider these communications to be accurate and complete.

LEGAL PROCEEDINGS

In the ordinary course of business, First MetLife Investors, similar to other life insurance companies, is involved in lawsuits (including class action lawsuits), arbitrations and other legal proceedings. Also, from time to time, state and Federal regulators or other officials conduct formal and informal examinations or undertake other actions dealing with various aspects of the financial services and insurance industries. In some legal proceedings involving insurers, substantial damages have been sought and/or material settlement payments have been made.

It is not possible to predict with certainty the ultimate outcome of any pending legal proceeding or regulatory action. However, First MetLife Investors does not believe any such action or proceeding will have a material adverse effect upon the Separate Account or upon the ability of MetLife Investors Distribution Company to perform its contract with the Separate Account or of First MetLife Investors to meet its obligations under the contracts.

EXPERTS

Legal matters in connection with Federal laws and regulations affecting the issue and sale of the Contracts described in this prospectus and the organization of First MetLife Investors, its authority to issue such Contracts under New York law and the validity of the forms of the Contracts under New York law have been passed on by legal counsel for First MetLife Investors.

INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM

The consolidated financial statements, and the related financial statement schedules, incorporated by reference in this Registration Statement from the First MetLife Investors Insurance Company and subsidiaries' (the "Company") Registration Statement on Form 10, for the period ended [] 2016] have been by [], an independent registered public accounting firm, as stated in their report, which is incorporated herein by reference. Such consolidated financial statements and financial statement schedules have been so incorporated in reliance upon the report of such firm given upon their authority as experts in accounting and auditing.

The principal business address of [] is []

[TO BE UPDATED BY AMENDMENT]

ELECTRONIC DELIVERY

As Owner you may elect to receive electronic delivery of current prospectuses related to the Contract and other Contract related documents. Contact us at our website at www. .com/shield for more information and to enroll.

AMENDMENT OF THE CONTRACT

We reserve the right to amend the Contracts to comply with applicable Federal or state laws or regulations. We will notify you in writing of any such amendments.

MISSTATEMENT

We may require proof of the age or sex (where permitted) of the Annuitant, Owner and/or the Beneficiary before making any payments under the Contract that are measured by the Annuitant's, Owner's or Beneficiary's life. If the age or sex of the measuring life has been misstated, the amount payable will be the amount that would have been provided at the correct age and sex.

INFORMATION INCORPORATED BY REFERENCE

Under the Securities Act of 1933, First MetLife Investors has filed with the SEC a registration statement (the "Registration Statement") relating to the Contracts offered by this prospectus. This prospectus has been filed as a part of the Registration Statement and does not contain all of the information set forth in the Registration Statement and the exhibits and reference is hereby made to such Registration Statement and exhibits for further information relating to First MetLife Investors and the Contracts.

[Table of Contents](#)

First MetLife Investors has also filed with the SEC an initial registration statement on Form 10. The Form 10 contains information for the period ended June 30, 2016, about First MetLife Investors, including consolidated unaudited financial statements. After the Form 10 is effective, it will be incorporated by reference into this prospectus by pre-effective amendment. In addition, all documents subsequently filed by First MetLife Investors pursuant to Sections 13(a), 13(c), 14 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended (the "Exchange Act") prior to the termination of the offering, will also be incorporated by reference into this prospectus. We are not incorporating by reference any documents or information deemed to have been furnished and not filed in accordance with SEC rules.

If requested, First MetLife Investors will furnish, without charge, a copy of any and all of the reports or documents that have been incorporated by reference into this prospectus. You may direct your requests to First MetLife Investors at, 200 Park Avenue, New York, NY 10166-0188. The telephone number is 1-800-343-8496. You may also access the incorporated reports and other documents at www.firstmetlife.com. You may read and copy any materials that First MetLife Investors files with the SEC at the SEC's Public Reference Room at 100 F Street, N.E., Washington, DC 20549. The public may obtain information on the operation of the Public Reference Room by calling the SEC at 1-800-SEC-0330. The SEC maintains an Internet site that contains reports, proxy and information statements, and other information regarding issuers that file electronically with the SEC at <http://www.sec.gov>.

[TO BE UPDATED BY AMENDMENT]

DISCLOSURE OF COMMISSION POSITION ON INDEMNIFICATION FOR SECURITIES ACT LIABILITIES

First MetLife Investor's parent, MetLife, Inc. ("MetLife") has secured a financial institutions bond in the amount of \$50,000,000, subject to a \$5,000,000 deductible. MetLife also maintains directors' and officers' liability insurance coverage with limits of \$400 million under which MLIDC, as well as certain other subsidiaries of MetLife are covered. A provision in MetLife's by-laws provides for the indemnification (under certain circumstances) of individuals serving as directors or officers of certain organizations, including First MetLife Investors and MLIDC.

Insofar as indemnification for liabilities arising under the Securities Act of 1933 may be permitted to directors, officers or persons controlling First MetLife Investors pursuant to the foregoing provisions, First MetLife Investors has been informed that in the opinion of the Securities and Exchange Commission such indemnification is against public policy as expressed in the Securities Act of 1933 and is therefore unenforceable.

**APPENDIX A
INDEX PUBLISHERS**

[TO BE UPDATED BY AMENDMENT]

APPENDIX B
INDEX SUBSTITUTION INVESTMENT AMOUNT EXAMPLE

The following example illustrates how we would calculate your Investment Amount on a Term End Date when there is an Index substitution. We assume no withdrawals and a \$100,000 Purchase Payment into a Shield Option with a 3-Year Term / Shield 10 / S&P 500® Index with a Cap Rate.

Initial Account Value:

Investment Amount at Term Start Date	\$100,000
Term	3 Year
Initial Index	S&P 500® Index
S&P 500® Index Index Value on Term Start Date	1,400
Cap Rate	30%
Shield Rate	10%

On date of Index Substitution one year after Term Start Date:

Index substitution	
Number of days since Term Start Date	365
Index Value for S&P 500® Index	1,330
Index Performance for S&P 500® Index ⁽¹⁾	-5%
Substituted Index	Russell 2000® Index
Index Value for Russell 2000® Index on substitution date	1,250

Notes to the table above:

⁽¹⁾ Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the date of the Index substitution. Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(1330 \text{ [Index Value on date of substitution]} - 1400 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 1400 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = -5\%$$

Calculation of Investment Amount at Term End Date:

Index Value for Russell 2000® Index	1,375
Index Performance for S&P 500® Index ⁽¹⁾	-5%
Index Performance for Russell 2000® Index ⁽²⁾	10%
Total Index Performance for the Term ⁽³⁾	4.50%
Cap Rate	30%
Shield Rate	10%
Performance Rate ⁽⁴⁾	4.50%
Performance Rate Adjustment ⁽⁵⁾	\$4,500
Investment Amount at Term End Date ⁽⁶⁾	\$104,500

Notes to the table above:

⁽¹⁾ Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the Term Start Date to the date of the Index substitution. Index Performance is calculated as follows:

$$(1330 \text{ [Index Value at date of substitution]} - 1400 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]}) \div 1400 \text{ [Index Value at Term Start Date]} = -5\%$$

Table of Contents

- (2) Index Performance is equal to the percentage change in the Index Value measured from the date of the Index substitution to the Term End Date. Index Performance is calculated as follows:
- $$(1375 \text{ [Index Value at Term End Date]} - 1250 \text{ [Index Value at date of the substitution]}) \div 1250 \text{ [Index Value at date of substitution]} = 10\%$$
- (3) Since there was an Index substitution, the Index Performance is equal to the Index Performance of the S&P 500® Index (from the Term Start Date to the Index substitution date) multiplied by the Index Performance of the Russell 2000® Index (from the Index substitution date to the Term End Date) -1. Total Index Performance for the Term is calculated as follows:
- $$(\text{initial Index at Index substitution date} \div \text{initial Index at Term Start Date}) \times (\text{substituted Index at Term End Date} \div \text{substituted Index at substitution date}) - 1$$
- $$(1330 \div 1400) \times (1375 \div 1250) - 1 = 4.50\%$$
- (4) The Performance Rate is equal to the Index Performance (4.50%) because the total Index Performance for the Term is greater than zero and less than the Cap Rate.
- (5) The Performance Rate Adjustment is equal to the product of the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals (there are no withdrawals in the example) multiplied by the Performance Rate. The Performance Rate Adjustment is calculated as follows:
- $$\text{\$100,000 [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} \times 4.50\% \text{ [Performance Rate]} = \text{\$4,500}$$
- (6) The Investment Amount at Term End Date is equal to the Investment Amount at the Term Start Date adjusted for any withdrawals plus the Performance Rate Adjustment. The Investment Amount at Term End Date is calculated as follows:
- $$\text{\$100,000 [Investment Amount at Term Start Date]} + \text{\$4,500 [Performance Rate Adjustment]} = \text{\$104,500}$$

APPENDIX C
RETURN OF PREMIUM DEATH BENEFIT EXAMPLE

The purpose of this example is to illustrate the operation of the Return of Premium death benefit rider. The investment results shown are hypothetical and are not representative of past or future performance. Actual investment results may be more or less than those shown and will depend upon a number of factors, including the allocation made by an Owner and the Index Performance for the Shield Options chosen. **The examples do not reflect the deduction of fees and charges, if any, Withdrawal Charges or income taxes and tax penalties.**

Return of Premium Death Benefit

The purpose of this example is to show how partial withdrawals reduce the Return of Premium death benefit proportionately by the percentage reduction in Account Value of the Shield Option(s) and the Fixed Account for each partial withdrawal.

		Date	Amount
A	Purchase Payment	Issue Date	\$100,000
B	Account Value	First Contract Anniversary	\$90,000
C	Death Benefit	First Contract Anniversary	\$100,000 (= greater of A and B)
D	Withdrawal	Day One of Second Contract Year	\$9,000
E	Percentage Reduction in Account Value	Day One of Second Contract Year	10% (= D/B)
F	Account Value after Withdrawal	Day One of Second Contract Year	\$81,000 (= B-D)
G	Purchase Payment Reduced for Withdrawal	Day One of Second Contract Year	\$90,000 (= A-(A × E))
H	Death Benefit	Day One of Second Contract Year	\$90,000 (= greater of F and G)

Notes to Example

Purchaser is age 60 at issue.

The Account Values on the First Contract Anniversary and the Second Contract Anniversary are assumed to be equal prior to the withdrawal.

APPENDIX D
THE FIXED ACCOUNT

The Fixed Account is part of First MetLife Investor's General Account assets. These General Account assets include all assets of First MetLife Investors other than those held in the Separate Accounts sponsored by First MetLife Investors or its affiliates.

The staff of the SEC does not generally review the disclosure in the prospectus relating to the Fixed Account. Disclosure regarding the Fixed Account and the General Account may, however, be subject to certain provisions of the Federal securities laws relating to the accuracy and completeness of statements made in the prospectus.

Under the Fixed Account, First MetLife Investors assumes the risk of investment gain or loss, guarantees a specified interest rate, and guarantees a specified periodic Income Payment. We guarantee that, at any time, the Fixed Account Value will not be less than the amount of the Purchase Payments allocated to the Fixed Account, plus interest credited as described below, less any applicable Premium Taxes or prior withdrawals.

Account Value allocated to the Fixed Account and any transfers made to the Fixed Account become part of First MetLife Investor's General Account, which supports insurance and annuity obligations. The General Account and any interest therein is not registered under, or subject to the provisions of, the Securities Act of 1933 or Investment Company Act of 1940. We will invest the assets of the Fixed Account at our discretion. Investment income from such Fixed Account assets will be allocated to us and to the Contracts participating in the Fixed Account.

Investment income from the Fixed Account allocated to us includes compensation for risks borne by us in connection with Fixed Account Contracts. The amount of such investment income allocated to the Contracts will vary from year to year in our sole discretion at such rate or rates as we prospectively declare from time to time.

We guarantee that for the life of the Contract, interest credited to your Fixed Account Value during the Interest Rate Term beginning on the Issue Date will not be accumulated at less than the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate. We reserve the right to change the rate subject to state law. We will determine any interest we credit to amounts allocated to the Fixed Account in excess of the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate at our sole discretion. You assume the risk that interest credited to the Fixed Account may not exceed the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate for any given year. We have no specific formula for determining the interest rate. Some factors we may consider are regulatory and tax requirements, general economic trends and competitive factors.

For renewals into the Fixed Account, the new guaranteed interest rate will be declared for each subsequent Interest Rate Term. At the Interest Rate Term End Date, the Fixed Account Value will automatically be renewed into the same Interest Rate Term, with the new interest rate, unless otherwise instructed by you. You have the Transfer Period to notify us that you want to transfer some or all of your Fixed Account Value to a new Shield Option(s).

Fixed Account Value. We credit interest to the portion of the Account Value allocated to the Fixed Account. (See "Interest Crediting" below.) The Fixed Account is part of our General Account. We guarantee that the interest credited to your initial allocation to the Fixed Account during the Interest Rate Term beginning on the Issue Date will not be accumulated at less than the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate. Thereafter, we will declare an interest rate as of each Contract Anniversary for the duration of the Interest Rate Term and such rate will not be less than the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate. If the declared interest rate equals the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate specified in your Contract and we are unable to support the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate, we reserve the right, with thirty (30) days advance written Notice, to restrict transfers and allocations into the Fixed Account.

The initial Fixed Account Value is the amount initially allocated to the Fixed Account. Thereafter, the Fixed Account Value equals: (a) the initial Fixed Account Value or the Fixed Account Value on the most recent Contract Anniversary, as applicable, including any transfers; plus (b) any interest credited by us; less (c) the amount of any withdrawals including any Withdrawal Charges; and less (d) any Premium or Other Taxes, if applicable.

Interest Crediting. Interest will be compounded and credited to the Fixed Account at an annual effective interest rate declared by us. Interest will be credited on amounts allocated to the Fixed Account through the effective date such amounts are withdrawn or transferred from the Fixed Account.

[Table of Contents](#)

Deferral of Payments. After receipt of a Notice of withdrawal, we reserve the right to defer payment for a withdrawal for the period permitted by law but not for more than six (6) months.

Important terms that will help you understand this Appendix D:

Interest Rate Term. The Interest Rate Term is the length of time over which the current interest rate is guaranteed. The minimum Interest Rate Term depends on the date your Contract is issued but will not be less than one (1) year. No Interest Rate Term will extend beyond the Annuity Date.

Fixed Account Value. The Fixed Account Value at the end of the Interest Rate Term.

Transfers. During the Accumulation Period you may only make a transfer to the Fixed Account and to a new Shield Option(s) during the Transfer Period. The effective date of such transfer is the first day of the Interest Rate Term and/or a Term(s) in which the transfer is made.

PART II

INFORMATION NOT REQUIRED IN PROSPECTUS

ITEM 14. OTHER EXPENSES OF ISSUANCE AND DISTRIBUTION

The following is an itemized list of the estimated expenses to be incurred in connection with the securities being offered:

Accountant's Fees and Expenses: \$14,000

Legal Fees and Expenses: \$41,020

Printing Expenses: \$3,925

Registration Fee: \$23,180

ITEM 15. INDEMNIFICATION OF DIRECTORS AND OFFICERS

The Registrant's parent, MetLife, Inc. ("MetLife") has secured a Financial Institutions Bond in the amount of \$50,000,000, subject to a \$5,000,000 deductible. MetLife also maintains Directors' and Officers' Liability insurance coverage with limits of \$400 million under which the Registrant and Registrant's Underwriter, as well as certain other subsidiaries of MetLife are covered. A provision in MetLife, Inc.'s by-laws provides for the indemnification (under certain circumstances) of individuals serving as directors or officers of certain organizations, including the Registrant and the Underwriter.

Table of Contents

ITEM 16. EXHIBITS*

<u>EXHIBIT NUMBER</u>	<u>DESCRIPTION</u>
1(a).	Principal Underwriting Agreement. (Filed herewith.)
1(b).	Master Selling Agreement. (Filed herewith.)
2.	None.
4(a).	Contract. [ML-22494 (09-12)_FC, ML-22494 (09-12) base policy, ML22495-1 (07-15) 3-year CS] (Filed herewith.)
4(b).	Fixed Account Rider [ML-22496 (09-12)] (Filed herewith.)
4(c).	Death Benefit Rider - Return of Premium [ML-22497 (09-12)] (Filed herewith.)
4(d).	Waiver of Withdrawal Charge for Nursing Home or Hospital Confinement Rider [ML-1215 (01-01-02)] (Filed herewith.)
4(e).	Waiver of Withdrawal Charge for Terminal Illness Rider [ML-1216 (01-01-02)] (Filed herewith.)
4(f).	Individual Retirement Annuity Qualification Rider. (ML-22499 (09/12)). (Filed herewith.)
4(g).	Roth Individual Retirement Annuity ("Roth IRA") Endorsement. (ML-22503 (09/12)). (Filed herewith.)
4(h).	Individual Non-Qualified Annuity Endorsement. (ML-22504 (09/12)). (Filed herewith.)
4(i).	Designated Beneficiary Non-Qualified Annuity Endorsement [FMLI-NQ-1 (11/05)-I] (Filed herewith.)
5.	Opinion re legality. (to be filed by amendment)
8.	None.
12.	None.
15.	None.
23.	Consent of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm. (to be filed by amendment)
24.	Powers of Attorney for Kieran Mullins, Lynn A. Dumais, David W. Chamberlin, Norse N. Blazzard, Kimberly A. Berwanger, Richard A. Hemmings, Richard C. Pearson, and Bruce Schindler. (Filed herewith.)
25.	None.
26.	None.

* Certain exhibits reflect the expected new name of the registrant, Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY and the expected new name of the new principal underwriter, Brighthouse Securities, LLC.

ITEM 17. UNDERTAKINGS

The undersigned registrant hereby undertakes as follows, pursuant to Item 512 of Regulation S-K:

1. To file, during any period in which offers or sales of the registered securities are being made, a post-effective amendment to this registration statement:
 - i. to include any prospectus required by Section 10(a)(3) of the Securities Act of 1933;
 - ii. to reflect in the prospectus any facts or events arising after the effective date of the registration statement (or the most recent post-effective amendment thereof) which, individually or in the aggregate, represent a fundamental change in the information set forth in the registration statement; Notwithstanding the foregoing, any increase or decrease in volume of securities offered (if the total dollar value of securities offered would not exceed that which was registered) and any deviation from the low or high end of the estimated maximum offering range may be reflected in the form of prospectus filed with the Commission pursuant to Rule 424(b) if, in the aggregate, the

Table of Contents

changes in volume and price set represent no more than 20 percent change in the maximum aggregate offering price set forth in the “Calculation of Registration Fee” table in the effective registration statement, and

- iii. to include any material information with respect to the plan of distribution not previously disclosed in the registration statement or any material change to such information in the registration statement.

Provided, however, that Paragraphs 1.i, 1.ii, and 1.iii do not apply if the information required to be included in a post-effective amendment by those paragraphs is contained in reports filed with or furnished to the Commission by the registrant pursuant to section 13 or section 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 that are incorporated by reference in the registration statement, or is contained in a form of prospectus filed pursuant to Rule 424(b) that is part of the registration statement.

2. That, for the purpose of determining any liability under the Securities Act of 1933, each such post-effective amendment shall be deemed to be a new registration statement relating to the securities offered therein, and the offering of such securities at that time shall be deemed to be the initial bona fide offering thereof.
3. To remove from registration by means of a post-effective amendment any of the securities being registered which remain unsold at the termination of the offering.
4. That, for the purpose of determining liability under the Securities Act of 1933 to any purchaser, each prospectus filed by the registrant pursuant to Rule 424(b) as part of a registration statement relating to an offering, other than registration statements relying on Rule 430B or other than prospectuses filed in reliance on Rule 430A, shall be deemed to be part of and included in the registration statement as of the date it is first used after effectiveness. Provided, however, that no statement made in a registration statement or prospectus that is part of the registration statement or made in a document incorporated or deemed incorporated by reference into the registration statement or prospectus that is part of the registration statement will, as to a purchaser with a time of contract of sale prior to such first use, supersede or modify any statement that was made in the registration statement or prospectus that was part of the registration statement or made in any such document immediately prior to such date of first use.
5. That, for the purpose of determining liability of the registrant under the Securities Act of 1933 to any purchaser in the initial distribution of the securities: The undersigned registrant undertakes that in a primary offering of securities of the undersigned registrant pursuant to this registration statement, regardless of the underwriting method used to sell the securities to the purchaser, if the securities are offered or sold to such purchaser by means of any of the following communications, the undersigned registrant will be a seller to the purchaser and will be considered to offer or sell such securities to such purchaser:
 - i. Any preliminary prospectus or prospectus of the undersigned registrant relating to the offering required to be filed pursuant to Rule 424;
 - ii. Any free writing prospectus relating to the offering prepared by or on behalf of the undersigned registrant or used or referred to by the undersigned registrant;
 - iii. The portion of any other free writing prospectus relating to the offering containing material information about the undersigned registrant or its securities provided by or on behalf of the undersigned registrant; and
 - iv. Any other communication that is an offer in the offering made by the undersigned registrant to the purchaser.
6. The undersigned registrant hereby undertakes that, for purposes of determining any liability under the Securities Act of 1933, each filing of the registrant’s annual report pursuant to Section 13(a) or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 that is incorporated by reference in the registration statement shall be deemed to be a new registration statement relating to the securities offered therein, and the offering of such securities at that time shall be deemed to be the initial bona fide offering thereof.
7. Insofar as indemnification for liabilities arising under the Securities Act of 1933 may be permitted to directors, officers and controlling persons of the registrant pursuant to the foregoing provisions, or otherwise, the registrant has been advised that in the opinion of the Securities and Exchange Commission such indemnification is against public policy as expressed in the Act and is, therefore, unenforceable. In the event that a claim for indemnification against such liabilities (other than the payment by the registrant of expenses incurred or paid by a director, officer or controlling person of the registrant in the successful defense of any action, suit or proceeding) is asserted by such director, officer or controlling person in connection with the securities being registered, the registrant will, unless in the opinion of its counsel the matter has been settled by controlling precedent, submit to a court of appropriate jurisdiction the question whether such indemnification by it is against public policy as expressed in the Act and will be governed by the final adjudication of such issue.

SIGNATURES

Pursuant to the requirements of the Securities Act of 1933, the registrant certifies that it has reasonable grounds to believe that it meets all of the requirements for filing on Form S-3 and has duly caused this registration statement to be signed on its behalf by the undersigned, thereunto duly authorized, in the City of Charlotte, State of North Carolina on October 11, 2016.

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY
(Registrant)

By: /s/ Gregory E. Illson
Gregory E. Illson
Vice President

INDEX TO EXHIBITS*

- 1(a). Principal Underwriting Agreement
- 1(b). Master Selling Agreement
- 4(a). Contract
- 4(b). Fixed Account Rider
- 4(c). Death Benefit Rider - Return of Premium
- 4(d). Waiver of Withdrawal Charge for Nursing Home or Hospital Confinement Rider
- 4(e). Waiver of Withdrawal Charge for Terminal Illness Rider
- 4(f). Individual Retirement Annuity Qualification Rider
- 4(g). Roth Individual Retirement Annuity Endorsement
- 4(h). Individual Non-Qualified Annuity Endorsement
- 4(i). Designated Beneficiary Non-Qualified Annuity Endorsement
- 24. Powers of Attorney

* Certain exhibits reflect the expected new name of the registrant, Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY and the expected new name of the new principal underwriter, Brighthouse Securities, LLC.

PRINCIPAL UNDERWRITING AND DISTRIBUTION AGREEMENT

This Principal Underwriting and Distribution Agreement (the “Agreement”) is made effective as of the __ day of _____, 2017, between Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY (“Insurance Company”) (on behalf of itself and certain of its separate accounts (the “Separate Accounts”)) and Brighthouse Securities, LLC (“Principal Underwriter”). The Insurance Company and Principal Underwriter are herein sometimes referred to individually as a “party” and collectively as the “parties.”

WHEREAS, the Insurance Company desires to obtain from the Principal Underwriter the underwriting and distribution services provided for herein; and

WHEREAS, the Principal Underwriter desires to provide to the Insurance Company the underwriting and distribution services provided for herein;

NOW, THEREFORE, the parties agree as follows:

1. ISSUE AND SALE OF CONTRACTS.

Insurance Company proposes to issue and sell certain variable, registered fixed, fixed, and privately placed annuity contracts; and variable, fixed and privately placed life insurance policies (collectively the “Contracts”) to the public through various third party broker dealers and insurance agencies with the Principal Underwriter serving as distributor. The Principal Underwriter agrees to provide underwriting and distribution services subject to the terms and conditions hereof. The Contracts to be offered are more fully described in the policy forms, registration statements and prospectuses hereinafter mentioned.

2. GRANT AND ACCEPTANCE OF RIGHTS TO DISTRIBUTE VARIABLE CONTRACTS.

Insurance Company grants Principal Underwriter the exclusive right, during the term of this Agreement, subject to applicable insurance law requirements and registration requirements of the Securities Act of 1933 (the “1933 Act”) and the Investment Company Act of 1940 (the “Investment Company Act”) (as applicable) and the provisions of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 (the “1934 Act”), to be the wholesale distributor of the variable Contracts (the “Variable Contracts”) issued through the Separate Accounts, the registered fixed Contracts (the “Registered Fixed Contracts”) and the privately placed Contracts (the “Private Placement Contracts”), and the Principal Underwriter accepts such rights. Principal Underwriter will wholesale the Variable, Registered Fixed and Private Placement Contracts under such terms as set by Insurance Company and will make such contracts available to duly registered broker dealers and their registered representatives for sale to the public. As such, Principal Underwriter is authorized to enter into selling agreements with duly registered broker dealers authorizing them to sell the Variable, Registered Fixed and Private Placement Contracts to customers appropriately suited to buy such Variable, Registered Fixed or Private Placement Contracts as specified in the applicable prospectus or offering memorandum. All registered broker dealers must be acceptable to the Insurance Company. All such selling agreements with registered broker dealers entered into by Principal Underwriter shall provide that each such broker-dealer will assume full responsibility for continued compliance by itself and its associated

persons with the Financial Industry Regulatory Authority (“FINRA”) Rules (including applicable rules that are still referred to as “NASD Rules” because such rules were originally adopted by FINRA’s predecessor organization, the National Association of Securities Dealers, Inc.) and applicable federal and state securities laws. The selling agreements shall require that all associated persons of such registered broker-dealers soliciting applications for the Contracts shall be duly and appropriately licensed or appointed for the sale of the Contracts under the Federal and state securities laws and the insurance laws of the applicable states or jurisdictions in which such Contracts may be lawfully sold.

3. GRANT AND ACCEPTANCE OF RIGHTS TO DISTRIBUTE FIXED CONTRACTS.

Insurance Company grants Principal Underwriter the right, during the term of this Agreement, subject to applicable insurance law requirements, to be the wholesale distributor of the fixed Contracts (the “Fixed Contracts”), and the Principal Underwriter accepts such rights. Principal Underwriter will wholesale the Fixed Contracts under such terms as set by Insurance Company. Principal Underwriter is authorized to contract with duly licensed insurance agencies, agents and brokers reasonably acceptable to Insurance Company for the sale of the Fixed Contracts to purchasers permitted to buy such Contracts as specified in the applicable policy form.

4. PERFORMANCE OF SERVICES.

In performing the underwriting and distribution services under this Agreement, Principal Underwriter agrees as follows:

- (a) Principal Underwriter shall use its best efforts to wholesale the Contracts, and otherwise to perform all duties and functions which are necessary and proper for the wholesale distribution of the Contracts.
- (b) Principal Underwriter shall offer the Variable, Registered Fixed and Private Placement Contracts for sale in accordance with the prospectuses or offering memoranda then in effect, as applicable.
- (c) Principal Underwriter shall be responsible for any filings of advertisements, marketing literature and educational materials required to be made with the FINRA. (d) Principal Underwriter agrees to join the Insurance Company, upon the Insurance Company’s request and after independent review of such matters, in any joint applications required to be filed with the Securities and Exchange Commission (“SEC”) under the 1934 Act, the 1933 Act and the Investment Company Act.

5. COMPENSATION.

As further provided in this Section, Insurance Company agrees to reimburse Principal Underwriter at cost for services provided by Principal Underwriter pursuant to this Agreement. Insurance Company shall pay to Principal Underwriter a fee in an amount equal to all expenses, direct and indirect, reasonably and equitably determined by Principal Underwriter to be

attributable to the underwriting and wholesale distribution services provided by Principal Underwriter to Insurance Company pursuant hereto, including commissions and other compensation related costs paid by Principal Underwriter, except to the extent that applicable law requires otherwise.

The bases for determining all such charges to Insurance Company shall be consistent with applicable law. Such bases shall be modified and adjusted where necessary or appropriate to reflect fairly and equitably the actual incidence of cost incurred by Principal Underwriter on behalf of Insurance Company.

6. PAYMENT.

Principal Underwriter shall submit to Insurance Company, within thirty (30) business days after the end of each calendar month (or such other interval not greater than quarterly as such parties may agree), a written statement showing the charges estimated to be due from Insurance Company to Principal Underwriter for services pursuant to this Agreement in the preceding calendar month (or interval), as well as any charges not included in any previous statement. Any balance payable as shown in such written statement shall be paid within thirty (30) days following receipt of such written statement by Insurance Company, subject to later adjustment if and as determined in accordance with Section 5 hereof. The charges shown in any such statement may be based on good faith estimates by Principal Underwriter of the charges attributable to such services, which estimate may take into account charges for services provided hereunder in the preceding billing periods.

No later than the end of the first quarter of the calendar year following the calendar year in which the services charged for hereunder were provided, Principal Underwriter shall submit to Insurance Company a statement showing in reasonable detail the actual charges for such services. Any difference between such actual charges and the estimated charges for such services as shown in any previous statement provided by Principal Underwriter to the Insurance Company pursuant to this Section 6 shall be paid by Principal Underwriter or Insurance Company, as the case may be, within thirty (30) days following receipt of such written statement by Insurance Company, subject to later adjustment if and as determined in accordance with the next paragraph of this Section 6.

Principal Underwriter's determination of the charges hereunder shall be conclusive as between the parties, except that if Insurance Company objects to any such determination, it shall so advise Principal Underwriter in accordance with Section 19(i) hereof within thirty (30) days of receipt of notice of said determination. Unless the parties can reconcile such objection, or otherwise agree, they shall select a firm of independent accountants which shall determine the charges properly allocable to Principal Underwriter and shall, within a reasonable time not to exceed one hundred eighty (180) days, submit such determination, together with the basis therefor, in writing to both parties, whereupon such determination shall be binding. The expenses of any such determination by a firm of independent certified public accountants shall be borne as determined to be equitable by such accountants.

If Insurance Company is required to refund premiums or return accumulation values and waive surrender charges on any Contract for any reason; then no commission will be payable on such payments, and previously paid commissions, shall be refunded to the Insurance Company.

Insurance Company shall not advance funds to Principal Underwriter except to pay for services pursuant to this Agreement.

7. INDEMNIFICATION.

Insurance Company shall indemnify, defend, and hold harmless Principal Underwriter from and against all liabilities and expenses arising out of any claims, demands, proceedings, suits, or actions, and any reasonable attorney's fees and costs in connection therewith (collectively the "Legal Expenses"), arising out of Principal Underwriter's underwriting and Wholesaling distribution services and its promotion of the Contracts pursuant to this Agreement; provided that Insurance Company shall not indemnify Principal Underwriter for any Legal Expenses arising out of any intentional, willful, or grossly negligent act or omission by Principal Underwriter, or its officers or employees.

Principal Underwriter shall indemnify, defend, and hold harmless Insurance Company from and against all liabilities and expenses, including any reasonable attorney's fees and costs in connection therewith (collectively the "Legal Expenses") arising out of any intentional, willful, grossly negligent, fraudulent or unauthorized acts or omissions by Principal Underwriter, its employees, wholesalers, agents or principals, including but not limited to improper promotion and/or marketing of the Contracts, unauthorized use of sales materials or advertisements, or any oral or written misrepresentations.

8. DOCUMENTS TO BE FURNISHED.

On behalf of the Separate Accounts, Insurance Company shall furnish Principal Underwriter with copies of all prospectuses, financial statements, offering memoranda and other documents which Principal Underwriter reasonably requests for use in connection with the distribution of the Variable, Registered Fixed and Private Placement Contracts. Insurance Company shall provide to Principal Underwriter such number of copies of the current effective prospectuses or offering memoranda as Principal Underwriter shall request.

Insurance Company shall also furnish Principal Underwriter with copies of all documents which Principal Underwriter reasonably requests for use in connection with the distribution of the Fixed Contracts.

9. RESTRICTIONS ON REPRESENTATIONS.

Principal Underwriter is not authorized to give any information or to make any representations concerning the Contracts or the Separate Accounts of Insurance Company other than those contained in the current registration statements or prospectuses relating to the Separate Accounts filed with the SEC or such offering memoranda or sales literature as may be authorized for use by Insurance Company. Principal Underwriter shall not have authority, on behalf of Insurance Company, to waive any Contract provision, to extend the time of paying any purchase payments, or to receive any monies or purchase payments (except for the sole purpose of forwarding monies or purchase payments to Insurance Company). Principal Underwriter shall not expend, nor contract for the expenditure of, the funds of Insurance Company. Principal Underwriter acknowledges and agrees that Insurance Company shall have the right at any time to suspend or limit the offering of the Contracts.

10. PREPARATION AND FILING OF CONTRACTS AND PROSPECTUSES.

Insurance Company shall be responsible for preparing the Contract forms and filing them with applicable state insurance regulatory authorities, and for preparing the prospectuses and registration statements and filing them with the SEC and state regulatory authorities, to the extent required. Insurance Company also shall be responsible for any filings of advertising and sales literature required to be made with state regulatory authorities. Insurance Company agrees to forward to Principal Underwriter copies of any and all amendments to the registration statement. Insurance Company agrees to advise Principal Underwriter immediately of: (1) any request by the SEC (i) for amendment of the registration statement or (ii) for additional information that Insurance Company determines is material to Principal Underwriter; (2) the issuance by the SEC of any stop order suspending the effectiveness of the registration statement or the initiation of any proceedings for that purpose; and (3) the occurrence of any material event, if known by Insurance Company, that makes untrue any material statement made in the registration statement or that requires the making of a change therein in order to make any material statement made therein not misleading.

Insurance Company represents to Principal Underwriter that the prospectus included in a Separate Account's Registration Statement for each Variable or Registered Fixed Contract, post-effective amendments thereto and any supplements thereto, as filed or to be filed with the SEC, and that the offering documents for each Private Placement Contract, as of their effective dates, contain or will contain, all statements and information which are required to be stated therein by the 1933 Act and/or any state law or regulation and in all respects conform or will conform to the requirements thereof. Neither any prospectus, nor any supplement thereof, or offering memorandum or other offering document, includes or will include, any untrue statement of a material fact, or omits or will omit to state any material fact required to be stated therein or necessary to make the statements therein not misleading, provided, however, that the foregoing representations shall not apply to information contained in or omitted from any prospectus or supplement or offering memorandum or other offering document in reliance upon, and in conformity with, written information furnished to Insurance Company by Principal Underwriter specifically for use in the preparation thereof. The foregoing representation also shall not apply to information contained in or omitted from any prospectus or supplement of any underlying mutual fund.

11. RULE 10b-10 REQUIREMENTS.

Insurance Company, or its appointed designee, as agent for Principal Underwriter, shall confirm to each applicant for and purchaser of a Contract in accordance with Rule 10b-10 under the 1934 Act the acceptance of purchase payments and such other transactions as are required by Rule 10b-10 or administrative interpretations thereunder, or by any other SEC or FINRA rule requiring the delivery of such information.

12. OTHER REGULATORY MATTERS.

Insurance Company and Principal Underwriter hereby agree to comply with all applicable laws and regulations intended to prevent, detect, and report money laundering and suspicious transactions and will take all necessary and appropriate steps, consistent with applicable regulations and generally accepted industry practices, to (1) obtain, verify, and retain information with regard to customer identification and source of funds, and (2) to maintain records of all Separate Account transactions.

The parties to this Agreement shall (to the extent consistent with applicable law) cooperate in providing information requested by any law enforcement, regulatory or administrative authority. To the extent permitted by applicable law and/or regulation, each party shall notify the other party of any concerns that shall arise in connection with any Contract in the context of relevant anti-money laundering legislation/regulations. Each party to this Agreement shall hold harmless the other party for any actions that may arise for good faith attempts to comply with all applicable laws, rules and/or regulations of governmental agencies, law enforcement organizations and/or Self Regulatory Organizations.

The parties agree that all Nonpublic Personal Information obtained in the performance of duties and obligations under the Agreement shall be held in the strictest confidence and will not be used for any other purpose except to perform duties under the Agreement. Such information shall not be disclosed to any third party without the express written consent of the affected individual or as may be required by law. Each party will establish procedures to protect the security and confidentiality of such information. Nonpublic Personal Information shall mean any information about an individual, including financial and health information, that is not publicly available.

13. MAINTENANCE OF BOOKS.

Each party shall maintain its own books, accounts and records in such a way to disclose clearly and accurately the nature and details of the transactions between them, including such accounting information as is necessary to support the charges under this Agreement, and such additional information as either of the parties may reasonably request for purposes of its internal bookkeeping and accounting operations. Principal Underwriter shall keep such books, accounts and records, insofar as they pertain to the computation of charges hereunder, available for audit, inspection and copying by Insurance Company and persons authorized by it or any governmental agency having jurisdiction over the parties during all reasonable business hours upon reasonable prior notice.

14. OWNERSHIP AND CUSTODY OF RECORDS.

All records, books and files established and maintained by Principal Underwriter by reason of its performance of services under this Agreement, which absent this Agreement would have been held by Insurance Company, shall be deemed the property of Insurance Company and shall be maintained in accordance with applicable law and regulation. Such records shall be available, upon reasonable prior notice, during normal business hours for inspection by Insurance Company, anyone authorized by Insurance Company, and any governmental agency that has regulatory authority over Insurance Company's business activities. Such records shall also be available upon reasonable prior notice, during normal business hours for inspection by any governmental agency or self-regulatory organization that has regulatory authority over Principal Underwriter's business activities. Copies of such records, books and files shall be delivered to Insurance Company upon reasonable prior notice. Principal Underwriter shall promptly deliver to Insurance Company such records, books and files upon termination of this Agreement.

Both parties to this Agreement agree to keep the necessary records as indicated by applicable state and federal law and to render the necessary assistance to one another for the accurate and timely preparation of such records. The books, accounts and records of Insurance Company, the Separate

Accounts and Principal Underwriter as to all transactions hereunder shall be maintained so as to disclose clearly and accurately the nature and details of the transactions. Insurance Company shall maintain such books and records of Principal Underwriter pertaining to the sale of the Contracts and required by the 1934 Act as may be mutually agreed upon from time to time by Insurance Company and Principal Underwriter, provided that such books and records shall be the property of Principal Underwriter, and shall at all times be subject to such reasonable periodic, special or other examination by the SEC and all other regulatory bodies having jurisdiction.

15. AUDIT.

Insurance Company shall monitor the services performed by Principal Underwriter no less than annually for quality assurance.

Insurance Company and persons authorized by it or any governmental agency having jurisdiction over Insurance Company shall have the right, at Insurance Company's expense, to conduct an audit of the relevant books, accounts and records of Principal Underwriter upon giving reasonable notice of its intent to conduct such an audit. In the event of such audit, Principal Underwriter shall give to the party requesting the audit reasonable cooperation and access to all books, accounts and records necessary to audit during normal business hours.

16. BOOKS OF ACCOUNT.

During the term of this Agreement, all of Insurance Company's books of account shall be maintained by Insurance Company and no books of account of Insurance Company shall be maintained by Principal Underwriter. All of Insurance Company's books of account shall be maintained in accordance with applicable law. Principal Underwriter shall cause Insurance Company to be furnished with such reports as Insurance Company may reasonably request for the purpose of meeting reporting and recordkeeping requirements under the insurance laws of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts and any other applicable states or jurisdictions. A computer terminal linked to an electronic system that generates the electronic records that constitute Insurance Company's books of account shall be kept and maintained at Insurance Company's principal office. During all normal business hours, upon reasonable prior notice, there shall be ready availability and easy access through such terminal (either directly by insurance regulatory personnel or indirectly with the aid of Insurance Company's personnel) to the electronic media used to maintain the records comprising Insurance Company's books of account. The electronic records shall be convertible into records that are in a readable form.

17. CONFIDENTIALITY.

The parties agree that during the term of this Agreement they may wish to exchange information which the party providing such information deems confidential. Therefore, the parties agree that the recipient of Confidential Information (as defined below) shall not, at any time, duplicate or disclose such information to any other person, firm, corporation or entity or use it for its own benefit except to faithfully perform its obligations under this Agreement and shall use the same degree of care to avoid disclosure, duplication or use of such Confidential Information as the recipient of the Confidential Information employs with respect to its own confidential information of like importance.

The obligation of confidentiality with respect to Confidential Information will not apply to any information disclosed by the recipient of Confidential Information (a) if and to the extent that disclosure by such recipient is required by applicable law or any court, governmental agency or regulatory authority or by subpoena or discovery request in pending litigation, (b) if the information is or becomes available from public information (other than as a result of prior unauthorized disclosure by such recipient), (c) if the information is or was received from a third party not known by such recipient to be under a confidentiality obligation with regard to such information or (d) if the information was in the possession of such recipient other than by reason of the services performed pursuant to this Agreement.

The term "Confidential Information" shall include any trade secret or information that is for the time being confidential to the provider of the information and is not in the public domain.

Except as provided herein, no rights to the Confidential Information are transferred to the recipient of the Confidential Information. All Confidential Information and any copies shall, at the option and written request of the provider of the Confidential Information, either be promptly returned to the provider of the Confidential Information or be destroyed.

18. EFFECTIVENESS AND TERMINATION.

This Agreement shall be effective upon the execution hereof and will remain in effect unless terminated as hereinafter provided. This Agreement may at any time be terminated by any party hereto upon 60 days written notice to the other parties.

19. MISCELLANEOUS.

(a) Amendment. This Agreement may be amended only upon mutual agreement of the parties hereto in writing.

(b) Successors and Assigns. This Agreement shall be binding upon the parties hereto and their transferees, successors and assigns. The benefits of and the right to enforce this Agreement shall accrue to the parties and their transferees, successors and assigns.

(c) Assignment. Neither this Agreement nor any of the rights, obligations or liabilities of either party hereto shall be assigned without the written consent of the other party.

(d) Interpretation. This Agreement is subject to and its terms are to be interpreted and construed in accordance with the provisions of the Investment Company Act, the 1933 Act, the 1934 Act, and the rules, regulations, and rulings thereunder and is subject to the provisions of the FINRA Rules. Without limiting the generality of the foregoing, the term "assigned" shall not include any transaction exempted from section 15(b)(2) of the Investment Company Act.

The Underwriter shall submit to all regulatory and administrative entities having jurisdiction over the operations of the Accounts, present or future; and will provide any information, reports or other material which any such entity by reason of this Agreement may request or require pursuant to applicable laws or regulations.

(e) Intended Beneficiaries. Nothing in this Agreement shall be construed to give any

person or entity other than the parties hereto any legal or equitable claim, right or remedy. Rather, this Agreement is intended to be for the sole and exclusive benefit of the parties hereto.

(f) Counterparts. This Agreement may be executed in counterparts, each of which shall be deemed an original but all of which shall together constitute one and the same instrument.

(g) Applicable Law. This Agreement shall be interpreted, construed, and enforced in accordance with the laws of New York without reference to the conflict of law provisions thereof.

(h) Severability. If any portion of this Agreement shall be found to be invalid or unenforceable by a court or tribunal or regulatory agency of competent jurisdiction, the remainder shall not be affected thereby, but shall have the same force and effect as if the invalid or unenforceable portion had not been inserted.

(i) Notices. All notices, requests, demands and other communications under this Agreement shall be in writing and shall be deemed to have been given on the date of service if served personally on the party to whom notice is to be given, or on the date of mailing if sent by First Class Mail, Registered or Certified, postage prepaid and properly addressed.

(j) Receivership. If Insurance Company is placed in receivership or seized by an insurance regulator: (1) all of the rights of Insurance Company under this Agreement shall extend to the receiver or regulator; (2) all books and records will immediately be made available to the receiver or regulator; (3) Principal Underwriter has no automatic right to terminate this Agreement; and (4) Principal Underwriter will continue to maintain systems and programs necessary to effectuate this Agreement and will make such systems and programs available to the receiver or regulator for so long as Principal Underwriter continues to receive timely payment for services rendered.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the parties hereto have caused this instrument to be signed on their behalf by their respective officers thereunto duly authorized.

BRIGHTHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

By: _____

Name:

Title

BRIGHTHOUSE SECURITIES, LLC

By: _____

Name:

Title

BRIGHTHOUSE SECURITIES, LLC

SALES AGREEMENT

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	DEFINITIONS	9.1	CONFIDENTIAL INFORMATION
II.	AUTHORIZATION, REPRESENTATIONS, AND COVENANTS OF METLIFE	9.2	RETURN OF CONFIDENTIAL INFORMATION
		9.3	DAMAGES
III.	REPRESENTATIONS AND COVENANTS OF BROKER	X.	INDEMNIFICATION
IV.	COMPLIANCE WITH APPLICABLE LAW	XI.	GENERAL PROVISIONS
	4.1 APPLICABLE LAW	11.1	TERM AND TERMINATION
	4.2 ANTI-MONEY LAUNDERING AND CUSTOMER IDENTIFICATION	11.2.	ASSIGNABILITY
		11.3	AMENDMENTS
V.	COMPENSATION	11.4	NOTICES
		11.5	ARBITRATION
VI.	COMPLAINTS AND INVESTIGATIONS	11.6	GOVERNING LAW
VII.	RECORDS AND ADMINISTRATION	11.7	ENTIRE UNDERSTANDING
		11.8	THIRD PARTY BENEFICIARIES
VIII.	CUSTOMER INFORMATION AND PROTECTED HEALTH INFORMATION	11.9	NON-EXCLUSIVITY
	8.1 CUSTOMER INFORMATION	11.10	NON-SOLICITATION OF EMPLOYEES AND AGENTS
	8.2 PROTECTED HEALTH INFORMATION (“PHI”)	11.11	WAIVER
	8.3 ADDITIONAL BROKER RESPONSIBILITY WITH RESPECT TO PHI	11.12	COUNTERPARTS
	8.4 PRIVACY NOTICES AND AUTHORIZATION	11.13	SEVERABILITY
IX.	CONFIDENTIAL INFORMATION	11.14	TRADEMARKS
		11.15	PREPARATION OF CERTIFICATES
		11.16	PARTIES’ CONTROL OF BUSINESS AND OPERATIONS

BRIGHTHOUSE SECURITIES, LLC

SALES AGREEMENT

This agreement, including the exhibits attached hereto (collectively the “Agreement”) is made, entered into and effective as of _____, (“Effective Date”) by and among Brighthouse Securities, LLC, a Delaware corporation (the “Principal Underwriter”), and _____ (the “Broker”) that is registered as a broker dealer with the Securities and Exchange Commission (“SEC”) under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, (the “1934 Act”) and a member of the Financial Industry Regulatory Authority (“FINRA”) and is also either licensed as an insurance agency or is affiliated with one or more validly licensed insurance agencies.

WITNESSETH:

WHEREAS, Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates (as hereafter defined) issue or provide access to certain insurance and financial products;

WHEREAS, Broker sells and services insurance and financial products and wishes to sell and service certain of Principal Underwriter’s and its Affiliates insurance and financial products;

WHEREAS, Principal Underwriter proposes to compensate Broker for such sales and servicing;

NOW, THEREFORE, in consideration of the mutual covenants and agreements set forth herein, the parties hereto agree as follows:

ARTICLE I.
DEFINITIONS

Section 1.1. The following terms, when used in this Agreement, shall have the meanings set forth in this Article I. Other terms may be defined throughout this Agreement. Definitions shall be deemed to refer to the singular or plural as the context requires:

- (a) Affiliate - Any entity that directly or indirectly controls, is controlled by or is under common control with Principal Underwriter or Broker, as applicable, including, without limitation, any entity that owns 25% or more of the voting securities of any of the foregoing and any entity that is a subsidiary of any of the foregoing.
- (b) Agency - Those agencies identified in Exhibit C hereto, which are properly licensed to participate in the business of insurance.
- (c) Applicable Law - Shall have the meaning given to such term in Article IV of this Agreement.
- (d) Business Day - Any day other than a Saturday, Sunday or a federal legal holiday.

- (e) Confidential Information - Includes without limitation, (i) statistical, premium rate and other information that is identified by Principal Underwriter as commercially valuable, confidential, proprietary or a trade secret, including but not limited to information regarding Principal Underwriter's systems and rating methodology; and (ii) any information identified in writing by a party as confidential at the time the information is divulged to the other party.

Confidential Information does not include any information, written or oral, which (i) at the time of disclosure or thereafter is generally available in the public domain (other than as a result of a disclosure in violation of this Agreement), (ii) has been received, obtained, developed or created by the receiving party independently from the performance of its obligations under this Agreement, or (iii) was made available to the receiving party on a non-confidential basis from a source other than the disclosing party, provided that such source is not and was not bound by an independent obligation of confidentiality.

- (f) Contracts - Those contracts and policies that are identified on Exhibits A and B attached hereto, which Exhibits may be amended at any time by Principal Underwriter in its sole discretion.
- (g) Customer Complaint - Shall have the meaning given to such term in Section 6.2 of this Agreement.
- (h) Customer Information - Information in electronic, paper or any other form that Broker or its representatives obtained, had access to or created in connection with its obligations under this Agreement regarding individuals who applied for or purchased Principal Underwriter's products. Customer Information includes Nonpublic Personal Information, as defined below in paragraph (j), and Protected Health Information, as defined in paragraph (m). Customer Information may also include, but is not limited to, information such as the individual's name, address, telephone number, social security number, as well as the fact that the individual has applied for, is insured under, or has purchased a Principal Underwriter product. Customer Information does not, however, include information that is (i) generally available in the public domain (other than as a result of a disclosure in violation of this Agreement) and is derived or received from such public sources by Broker; (ii) received, obtained, developed or created by the Broker independently from the performance of its obligations under this Agreement; (iii) disclosed to the Broker by a Third Party, provided such disclosure was made to Broker without any violation of an independent obligation of confidentiality or Applicable Law.
- (i) HIPAA - The Health Insurance Portability and Accountability Act of 1996, as now in force or hereafter amended, and all related regulations.
- (j) Nonpublic Personal Information - Nonpublic personal information means financial or health related information by which a financial institution's consumers and customers are individually identifiable, including but not limited to nonpublic personal information as defined by Title V of the Gramm-Leach-Bliley Act and regulations adopted pursuant to the Act.
- (k) Non-variable Contracts - Those Contracts that include, without limitation, non-variable rate annuity contracts, non-variable life insurance policies, long term care insurance and other fixed insurance contracts, issued by Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates, as identified in Exhibit B, which Exhibit may be amended at any time by Principal Underwriter in its sole discretion.
- (l) Prospectus - The prospectuses and statements of additional information included within the Registration Statements referred to herein or filed pursuant to the Securities Act of 1933 and the Investment Company Act of 1940, as amended.

- (m) Protected Health Information (“PHI”) - Information related to individuals who have applied for, have purchased or are insured under Principal Underwriter products that are considered to be health plans subject to HIPAA, such as Principal Underwriter’s long-term care insurance policies and riders, for the purposes of this Agreement and, consistent with regulations issued pursuant to HIPAA. PHI is defined as individually identifiable information that is transmitted or maintained in any medium and relates to: the past, present or future physical or mental health or condition of an individual; the provision of health care to an individual; or future payment for the provision of health care to the individual. This definition of PHI includes demographic information about the individual, including, but not limited to, names, geographic subdivisions smaller than a state (including but not limited to street addresses and ZIP codes); all elements of dates (except year) for dates directly related to an individual, including but not limited to birth date; telephone numbers; fax numbers; electronic mail (E-mail) addresses; Social Security numbers; medical record numbers; health plan beneficiary numbers; account numbers; certificate/license numbers; vehicle identifiers and serial numbers, including license plate numbers; device identifiers and serial numbers; Web Universal Resource Locators; Internet Protocol address numbers; biometric identifiers, including finger and voice prints; full face photographic images and any comparable images; and any other unique identifying number, characteristic, or code.
- (n) Registration Statements - Registration statements and amendments thereto filed with the SEC relating to the Variable Contracts, including those for any underlying investment vehicle or variable insurance rider.
- (o) Representatives - Those individuals, accepted by Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates to solicit and sell Contracts under the terms of this Agreement, who are licensed and appointed as a life insurance agent of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates, and with respect to registered products, are also registered with Broker in compliance with the 1934 Act.
- (p) Third Party - A party that is not a signatory to this Agreement.
- (q) Variable Contracts - Those Contracts that include variable life insurance policies, variable annuity contracts, variable insurance riders and other variable insurance contracts, issued by Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates, as identified in Exhibit A, which Exhibit may be amended at any time by Principal Underwriter in its sole discretion.
- (r) 1933 Act - The Securities Act of 1933, as amended.
- (s) 1934 Act - The Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended.

ARTICLE II
AUTHORIZATIONS, REPRESENTATIONS, AND COVENANTS OF PRINCIPAL UNDERWRITER

Section 2.1. Authorization. Principal Underwriter represents that it is duly authorized, on behalf of itself and each Affiliate that issues or provides access to the Contracts, to enter into this Agreement with Broker to distribute such Contracts.

Section 2.2. Solicitation of Applications.

- (a) Solicit Non-variable Contract Applications. Principal Underwriter authorizes Broker through its Representatives to solicit applications for the Non-variable Contracts, provided that (i) Broker shall not solicit applications for Non-variable Contracts except in those states where it and its Representatives are appropriately licensed; (ii) in which the Non-variable Contracts are qualified for sale under Applicable Law; and (iii) Broker complies in all other respects with the published policies and procedures of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates, as applicable, and with the terms of this Agreement.
- (b) Solicit Variable Contract Applications. Principal Underwriter authorizes Broker through its Representatives to offer and sell the Variable Contracts, provided that (i) Broker shall not solicit applications for Variable Contracts except in those states where it is and its Representatives are appropriately licensed; (ii) there is an effective Registration Statement relating to such Variable Contracts; (iii) such Variable Contracts are qualified for sale under Applicable Law in such state in which the sale or solicitation is to take place; and (iv) Broker complies in all other respects with the published policies and procedures of Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates, and with the terms of the Agreement.

Section 2.3. Required Notices to Broker. Principal Underwriter shall notify Broker or its designee of the issuance by the SEC of any stop order with respect to a Registration Statement or the initiation of any proceeding by the SEC relating to the registration and/or offering of Variable Contracts and of any other action or circumstances that makes it no longer lawful for Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates to offer or issue one or more of Variable Contracts. Principal Underwriter shall advise Broker of any revision of or supplement to any Prospectus related to the Variable Contracts or underlying investments of such Variable Contracts.

Section 2.4. Rights of Principal Underwriter. Without limiting Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates absolute control of their business and operations or other rights under this Agreement, Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates shall specifically retain authority to:

- a) refuse for any reason to appoint a Representative and cancel any existing appointment at any time;
- b) direct the marketing of its financial and insurance products and services;
- c) refuse to issue any Product;
- d) underwrite all insurance policies issued by it;
- e) cancel risks;
- f) handle all matters involving claims adjusting and payment;
- g) prepare all policy forms and amendments;
- h) maintain custody of, responsibility for and control of all investments; and

- i) withdraw a Contract from sale or change or amend a Contract at Principal Underwriter's discretion.

Section 2.5. Broker's Access to Copies of Documents. During the term of this Agreement, Principal Underwriter shall provide Broker, without charge and when applicable, with as many copies of the Contract prospectus(es), current underlying mutual fund prospectus(es), statements of additional information and applications for the Contracts, as Broker may reasonably request. Upon receipt from Principal Underwriter of updated copies of the Contract prospectus(es), current underlying mutual fund prospectus(es), statements of additional information and applications for the Contracts, Broker shall promptly discard or destroy all copies of such documents previously provided to them, except such copies as are needed for purposes of maintaining records as may be required in Article VII and by Applicable Law. Upon termination of this Agreement, Broker shall promptly return to Principal Underwriter all Contract prospectus(es), current underlying mutual fund prospectus(es), statements of additional information, Contract applications and other materials and supplies furnished by Principal Underwriter to Broker or to its Representatives, except for copies required for maintaining records as may be required in Article VII and by Applicable Law.

Section 2.6. Advertising Material. During the term of this Agreement, Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates shall be responsible for providing and approving all promotional, sales and advertising material to be used by Broker. Principal Underwriter shall file such materials or shall cause such materials to be filed with the SEC, FINRA, and any state securities or insurance regulatory authorities, as required by Applicable Law.

Section 2.7. Marketing Reports. Principal Underwriter or its Affiliate shall compile periodic marketing reports summarizing sales results to the extent reasonably requested by Broker.

ARTICLE III **REPRESENTATIONS AND COVENANTS OF BROKER**

Section 3.1. Appointment of Broker. Broker shall solicit, sell and service the Contracts and shall use commercially reasonable efforts to find suitable purchasers for the Contracts. Broker represents and warrants that it shall only offer Contracts in those states where it or its Agency is appropriately licensed and has obtained any other appointments, approvals, licenses, authorizations, orders or consents which are necessary to enter into this Agreement and to perform its duties hereunder.

Section 3.2. Licenses, Appointments and Approvals. Broker represents and warrants that it is a registered broker-dealer under the 1934 Act, has all necessary broker-dealer licenses, is a member in good standing with the FINRA, and is licensed as an insurance broker and has obtained any other approvals, licenses, authorizations, orders or consents which are necessary to enter into this Agreement and to perform its duties hereunder. Broker further represents that its Representatives who shall be soliciting applications for the Contracts, whether alone or jointly with representatives of Principal Underwriter or its designee, shall at all times be appropriately registered and/or licensed as required by Applicable Law and shall comply with all requirements of Applicable Law. Broker further represents that neither it nor any of its Representatives are currently under investigation by any insurance regulator, FINRA, any other self-regulatory organization or other governmental authority, including but not limited to the SEC and Departments of Insurance (except for any investigations of which it has notified Principal Underwriter in writing). Broker further represents that it shall notify Principal Underwriter of the existence and subject matter of any formal or informal investigation of Broker or any of its agents that is commenced by any insurance regulator, FINRA or SEC, any other self regulatory organization or other governmental authority, in connection with the sale of the Contracts. Broker further represents that it shall immediately notify Principal Underwriter in writing if it or any of its Representatives have any of their respective licenses, which are required under this Agreement for the solicitation of, sale of or provision of services to the Contracts, surrendered, removed, revoked, cancelled or suspended, whether voluntarily or involuntarily.

Section 3.3. Policies and Procedures. Broker shall comply with the policies and procedures of Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates with respect to the solicitation, sales and administration of Contracts and services Broker and Representatives are authorized to sell and service under the Agreement, including, but not limited to,

privacy policies and procedures, as those policies and procedures may be provided to Broker by Principal Underwriter from time to time.

Section 3.4. Disclosure of Relationship with Principal Underwriter and Disclosure of Compensation. If and as required by Applicable Law, Broker shall disclose in writing to each applicant for a Contract Broker's relationship with Principal Underwriter and the compensation, and anything of value, Broker receives from Principal Underwriter for the services performed under this or any other Agreement. Principal Underwriter reserves the right to disclose to its purchasers of Contracts, and potential purchasers of Contracts, details regarding compensation, and anything of value, it, and any Principal Underwriter affiliate, may pay to Broker, or any of its affiliates, under this Agreement and any other agreement.

Section 3.5. Education, Training, Supervision and Control of Representatives. Broker shall train, supervise and be solely responsible for the conduct of its Representatives in their solicitation and servicing activities in connection with the Contracts, and shall supervise Representatives' strict compliance with Applicable Law, as well as the rules and procedures of Principal Underwriter pertaining to the solicitation, sale and submission of applications for the Contracts and the provision of services relating to the Contracts. Broker shall conduct background investigations of its current and proposed new Representatives to determine their qualifications, good character and moral fitness to sell the Contracts and shall provide Principal Underwriter with copies of such investigations upon Principal Underwriter's written request. Likewise, Broker is solely liable for the acts and omissions of its Representatives in the course of conducting its business.

Section 3.6. Broker/Representative Communications. Neither Broker nor any of its Representatives, are authorized by Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates to give any information or make any representation in connection with this Agreement or the offering of the Contracts other than those contained in the Contract, Prospectus, or promotional material authorized for use in writing by Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates. Broker shall not make any representations or give information that is not contained in the Contract, Prospectus or promotional material of the Contracts.

Section 3.7. Suitability Requirements. Broker shall establish and maintain a system to supervise its Representatives reasonably designed to ensure that, in making a recommendation to purchase a Contract (including as a part of an exchange), the Representative has reasonable grounds to believe that, based on facts disclosed by the purchaser, the purchase of the Contract is suitable for the purchaser as and to the extent required by Applicable Law. As part of the supervisory system, Broker shall maintain written procedures and conduct periodic reviews of its records that are reasonably designed to achieve compliance with these requirements. Broker shall be solely responsible for determining the suitability of recommendations to purchase a Contract made by its Representatives in accordance with Applicable Law, and shall, upon a reasonable written request from Principal Underwriter, provide written documentation of such process, including without limitation the certifications required in Section 4.3. To the extent required by Applicable Law and upon written request from Principal Underwriter, Broker shall promptly provide documentation and other information reasonably necessary to allow Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates to determine that Broker is performing the required functions described above.

Section 3.8. Application Review. Broker shall review diligently all Contract applications for accuracy and completeness and for compliance with the conditions herein, including the suitability and prospectus delivery requirements, and shall take all reasonable and appropriate measures to ensure that applications submitted to Principal Underwriter are accurate, complete, compliant with the conditions herein, and approved by a qualified registered principal.

Section 3.9. Replacement. Broker certifies on behalf of itself, its Representatives and its Agencies that it shall adhere to Applicable Law before it receives or solicits any applications for Contracts. In addition to the conditions and limitations elsewhere contained in this Agreement and the Compensation Schedules, no first year commission shall be payable on replacements or switches of any Contract with another Contract, which are undisclosed, and which require disclosure by Applicable Law or Principal Underwriter's or its Affiliates' rules on replacement transactions. Specific replacement or switching rules of each applicable Affiliate are described in Principal

Underwriter's Rewritten Business Rules, which shall be made available to Broker and which may be amended at any time by Principal Underwriter in its sole discretion.

Principal Underwriter shall make available written guidelines of Principal Underwriter's position with respect to the acceptability of replacements (the "Replacement Guidelines"), which Replacement Guidelines may be amended at any time by Principal Underwriter in its sole discretion. Broker shall provide each of its Representatives with a copy of the Replacement Guidelines. Broker shall establish and maintain a system to supervise its Representatives reasonably designed to review the appropriateness of each replacement transaction and each transaction's conformity with the Replacements Guidelines. As part of its supervisory system, Broker shall implement procedures that are reasonably designed to detect transactions that are replacements of existing policies or contracts, but that have not been reported as such by the Representative making the sale. These procedures must include, but are not limited to, systematic customer surveys and interviews, confirmation letters and programs of internal monitoring. Broker shall be solely responsible for determining that a replacement transaction by any of its Representatives is in compliance with Principal Underwriter's Replacement Guidelines and with Applicable Law. To the extent required by Applicable Law and upon written request from Principal Underwriter, Broker shall promptly provide documentation and other information reasonably necessary to allow Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates to determine that Broker is performing the required functions described in this Section 3.9.

Section 3.10. Audit of Representatives. Broker shall maintain reasonable procedures for its periodic audit of its Representatives' sales practices and shall, upon a reasonable written request from Principal Underwriter, provide a written report to Principal Underwriter on the results of such audits; provided, however, that Broker shall retain sole responsibility for the supervision, inspection and control of its Representatives.

Section 3.11. Collection of Payments. Only the initial purchase payments for the Contracts shall be collected by Representatives of Broker. All such purchase payments shall be remitted promptly in full (and in no event later than the time permitted under Applicable Law) together with any related application, forms and any other required documentation to Principal Underwriter or the appropriate Affiliate. The Broker shall make such remittances in accordance with any and all policies and procedures described in the Contract, prospectus, if appropriate, or as otherwise adopted by Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates.

Section 3.12. Contract Delivery. Unless otherwise requested by Broker and agreed to by Principal Underwriter, once a Contract has been issued, it shall be delivered to Broker and, after review by Broker, shall be timely delivered by Broker to the applicant, accompanied by any documents required to be delivered by Applicable Law and any additional appropriate documents. In the case of long-term care insurance, Broker shall ensure delivery of each new long-term care insurance contract within thirty (30) days of the contract's approval date. Principal Underwriter shall confirm or cause to be confirmed to customers all Contract transactions, to the extent required by Applicable Law, and shall administer the Contracts after they have been delivered, but may from time to time require assistance from Broker. If a purchaser exercises the free look rights under a Contract, Broker shall indemnify Principal Underwriter for any loss incurred by Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates that results from Broker's failure to promptly deliver such Contract to its purchaser.

Section 3.13. Rejection of Applications and Return of Contracts. Broker acknowledges that Principal Underwriter, on behalf of itself and its Affiliates, shall have the unconditional right to reject, in whole or in part, any application for a Contract. If Principal Underwriter rejects an application, Principal Underwriter or its Affiliate shall immediately return any purchase payments received directly to the Broker, and Broker shall be responsible for promptly returning such payments to the purchaser. If any purchaser of a Contract elects to return such Contract pursuant to any law or contractual provision, any purchase payment made or such other amount, as the Contract or Applicable Law shall specify, shall be returned by Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates to the Broker and the Broker shall be responsible for promptly returning such payments to the purchaser.

Section 3.14. Independent Contractor. Except as otherwise required by Applicable Law, Broker is not a principal, underwriter or agent of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates, or any separate account of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates. It is understood and acknowledged that Broker, its agents, designees or Representatives are independent contractors and not employees of Principal Underwriter or any of its subsidiaries or affiliates. None of the terms of this Agreement shall be construed as creating an employer-employee relationship between Broker, its agents, designees or Representatives, on the one hand, and Principal Underwriter, on the other hand. Broker, its agents and its other representatives, shall not hold themselves out to be employees of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates in this connection or in any dealings with the public. Neither Broker nor its agents, designees or other representatives shall have authority on behalf of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates to alter or amend any Contract or any form related to a Contract to adjust or settle any claim or commit Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates with respect thereto, or bind Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates in any way; or enter into legal proceedings in connection with any matter pertaining to Principal Underwriter's business without its prior written consent. Broker shall not expend, nor contract for the expenditure of, funds of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates nor shall Broker possess or exercise any authority on behalf of Principal Underwriter other than that expressly conferred on Broker by this Agreement.

Section 3.15. Promotional Materials. To the extent that Broker uses brochures, other promotional materials and literature, and training material in connection with marketing or servicing Contracts, or that mention Principal Underwriter, its products or services in any way (collectively referred to herein as "Principal Underwriter Materials"), such Principal Underwriter Materials shall only be used with the prior written approval of Principal Underwriter. Similarly, Broker shall not use any information related to Principal Underwriter or Contracts on any Web site without the prior written consent of Principal Underwriter. Any requests for written approval of materials for use by Broker shall be submitted in writing by Broker to the individual and offices as directed by Principal Underwriter.

Section 3.16. Instructions by Representative. Broker and Agency shall be solely responsible for the accuracy and propriety of any (i) instruction given to Principal Underwriter by a Representative on behalf of an owner or prospective owner of a Contract, or (ii) action taken by a Representative on behalf of an owner or prospective owner of a Contract. Principal Underwriter shall have no responsibility or liability for any action taken or omitted by it in reliance on or by acceptance of such an instruction or action.

Section 3.17. Furnishing Information. Broker shall furnish Principal Underwriter and any regulatory authority with jurisdiction over the subject matter of this Agreement with any information, documentation, or reports prepared in connection with or related to this Agreement which may be requested by Principal Underwriter or such a regulatory authority in order to ascertain whether the operations of Principal Underwriter or Broker related to the Contracts are being conducted in a manner consistent with Applicable Law.

Section 3.18. Authority. Broker represents that it has full authority to enter into this Agreement and that by entering into this Agreement it shall not impair any other of its contractual obligations with respect to sales of any Contract.

Section 3.19. Insurance Coverage.

- a) Fidelity Bond. Broker shall secure and maintain a fidelity bond (including coverage for larceny and embezzlement), issued by a bonding company acceptable to Principal Underwriter, covering all of its directors, officers, agents, Representatives, associated persons and employees who have access to funds of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates. This bond shall be maintained at Broker's expense in at least the amount prescribed under Rule 3020 of the FINRA Conduct Rules or future amendments thereto. Broker shall provide Principal Underwriter with satisfactory evidence of said bond upon Principal Underwriter's reasonable request. Broker hereby assigns any proceeds received from a fidelity bonding company, or other liability coverage, to Principal Underwriter, for itself or on behalf of its Affiliates, as their interest may appear, to the extent of its loss due to activities covered by the bond, policy or other liability coverage.

- b) Plan of Insurance. Broker shall maintain in full force and effect during the term of this Agreement a plan of insurance (which may be a plan of self-insurance if agreed to in writing in advance by Principal Underwriter) which shall provide coverage for errors and omissions of Broker and its directors, officers, employees, agents, Agencies and Representatives, in such amounts and scope of coverage as are acceptable to Principal Underwriter in its sole discretion. If requested by Principal Underwriter, Broker shall provide evidence of coverage under an insurance policy, or a plan of self-insurance, satisfactory to Principal Underwriter showing the amount and scope of coverage provided. If such insurance plan terminates for any reason during the term of this Agreement, Broker shall immediately notify Principal Underwriter in writing of such termination and Principal Underwriter shall have the right to immediately terminate this Agreement.
- c) Loss of coverage. The authority of any Representative to solicit and procure Contracts hereunder shall terminate automatically upon the termination of such Representative's coverage under the Broker's fidelity bond or plan of insurance referred to in subsections (a) and (b) above.

Section 3.20. Agency Distribution of Variable Contracts. In such cases where Broker intends to distribute the Variable Contracts through an Agency, Broker further represents that Agency shall engage in the offer or sale of Variable Contracts only through persons who are Representatives of the Broker. Broker shall further ensure that unregistered employees shall not engage in any securities activities requiring registration, nor receive any compensation based on transactions in securities or the provision of securities advice.

Section 3.21. Market Timing.

- (a) Broker shall not, and Broker shall take all steps necessary to ensure that its Representatives and any Agency shall not (i) solicit, offer or sell Variable Contracts in connection with or to facilitate any program, plan or arrangement involving market timing transactions in underlying mutual funds within Variable Contracts, or (ii) take any other actions that would promote, encourage or facilitate market timing transactions in the underlying mutual funds within Variable Contracts.
- (b) Notwithstanding the foregoing, Broker and its Representatives may provide incidental services in the form of guidance to applicants and owners of Variable Contracts regarding the allocation of premium and Variable Contract value, provided that such services are (i) solely incidental to Broker's activities in connection with the sales of the Variable Contracts, (ii) subject to the supervision and control of Broker, (iii) furnished in accordance with any rules and procedures that may be prescribed by Principal Underwriter, and (iv) not promoting, encouraging or facilitating market timing transactions in the underlying mutual funds within Variable Contracts.

Section 3.22. Prohibited Solicitation With Contract Holders. For a period of 12 months after termination of the Agreement, the Broker and Agency shall not, directly or indirectly, and on a systematic basis, contact the contract holders of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates or condone such contact for the purpose of inducing any such contract holders to lapse, cancel, and fail to renew or replace any Contract. If the Broker or Agency, in the judgment of Principal Underwriter is determined to have engaged in such prohibited activity, then Principal Underwriter shall have the right to declare the Broker's and Agency's claims for compensation or any other benefit under the Agreement to be forfeited and void. Principal Underwriter, on behalf of itself and its Affiliates, may also pursue all remedies, including injunction, to assure compliance with the covenants in this Section 3.22 and shall, if successful, be entitled to recover from the Broker and Agency all costs and expenses incurred in pursuing such remedies, including reasonable attorneys' fees.

ARTICLE IV
COMPLIANCE WITH APPLICABLE LAW

Section 4.1. Applicable Law. Principal Underwriter and Broker shall comply with all applicable state and federal statutes, laws, rules, and regulations including without limitation, state insurance laws, rules and regulations, and federal and state securities laws, rules and regulations (“Applicable Law”). Applicable Law also includes applicable guidelines, policies, and rulings of federal and state regulatory organizations and agencies, including without limitation state insurance departments, the SEC and the FINRA, consumer privacy laws, HIPAA and any other state or federal laws, rules or regulations and decisions, orders and rulings of state and federal regulatory agencies that are now or may hereafter become applicable to the parties hereto and the transactions that are the subject of this Agreement.

Section 4.2. Anti-Money Laundering and Customer Identification.

- a) Broker shall comply with all applicable anti-money laundering laws, regulations, rules and government guidance, including the reporting, recordkeeping and compliance requirements of the Bank Secrecy Act (“BSA”), as amended by The International Money Laundering Abatement and Financial Anti-Terrorism Act of 2002, Title III of the USA PATRIOT Act (“the Act”), its implementing regulations, and related SEC and SRO rules. These requirements include requirements to identify and report currency transactions and suspicious activity, to implement a customer identification program to verify the identity of customers, and to implement an anti-money laundering compliance program. As required by the Act, Broker certifies that it has: a comprehensive anti-money laundering compliance program that includes, policies, procedures and internal controls for complying with the BSA; policies, procedures and internal controls for identifying, evaluating and reporting suspicious activity; a designated compliance officer or officers; training for appropriate persons; and an independent audit function.
- b) Further Broker certifies, and shall certify to Principal Underwriter annually hereafter, that it has established and implemented a training program for appropriate persons, including appropriate employees and all Representatives registered with Broker, and that such program includes training on the requirements of Broker’s anti-money laundering compliance program and on the identification of “red flags” associated with money laundering risks related to Principal Underwriter’s covered products, as they are defined in the regulations promulgated under Section 352 of the Act in accordance with the definitions provided in Section 103.37(a)(4).

Broker shall provide training to all appropriate persons, including its appropriate employees and all Representatives registered with Broker concerning their responsibilities under the company’s anti-money laundering program, and that such training shall include instruction on the identification of “red flags” associated with money laundering risks related to Principal Underwriter’s covered products, as they are defined in the regulations promulgated under Section 352 of the Act in accordance with the definitions provided in Section 103.37(a)(4).

- c) Further Broker certifies, and shall certify to Principal Underwriter annually hereafter, that it has established and implemented a Customer Identification Program, in compliance with applicable regulations, as part of its anti-money laundering compliance program that, at a minimum, requires: (i) the verification of the identity of any customer seeking to open an account; (ii) the retention of a record of the information used to verify each customer’s identity; and (iii) the determination, within a reasonable time before or after the account is opened, as to whether the customer appears on any lists of known or suspected terrorists or terrorist organizations as provided to it by any government agency.
- d) Broker shall verify the identity of each customer that it introduces to Principal Underwriter, whether through documentary or non-documentary means, and that Principal Underwriter shall rely upon such verification, as prescribed by the regulations promulgated under Section 326 of the Act

in accordance with the safe-harbor provided in Section 103.122(b)(6) of the regulations under the Act.

- e) Broker shall immediately notify Principal Underwriter of any activity, behavior, or transaction that results in Broker filing a suspicious activity report and that it shall share information to the extent permissible under the regulations promulgated under Section 314 of the Act in accordance with the safe harbor provided in Section 103.110(b)(5) of the regulations under the Act.

Section 4.3. Suitability Certification. To the extent required by Applicable Law and in accordance with Section 3.7, Broker hereby certifies, and shall hereafter annually certify in writing to Principal Underwriter, to the following:

With respect to the solicitation and sale of fixed and variable annuity Contracts offered by Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates, Broker has in place a system to supervise recommendations made for the Contracts that is reasonably designed to achieve compliance with state insurance laws or regulations regarding suitability and, with respect to variable annuities, to comply with applicable FINRA Conduct Rules, including Rule 2310, regarding suitability. As part of this supervisory system Broker maintains written procedures and conducts periodic reviews of its records that are reasonably designed to achieve compliance with these requirements.

Annual certificates shall be signed by an authorized senior officer or manager of the Broker with responsibility for overseeing annuity sales practices and who has a reasonable basis on which to make the certification on behalf of the Broker.

Section 4.4. Department Of Labor. Broker represents that when selling Contracts to ERISA plans or IRA's, it is (a) acting independent of Principal Underwriter, (b) an investment advisor registered under the Investment Advisors Act of 1940, or a broker-dealer registered under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, (c) an ERISA and/or Tax Code fiduciary acting on behalf of the ERISA plan or IRA, and responsible for exercising independent judgment in evaluation the transaction, and (d) is capable of evaluation investment risks independently, both in general, and with regard to particular transactions and investment strategies. Principal Underwriter represents that (i) it is not undertaking to provide impartial investment advice, or to give advice in a fiduciary capacity in connection with the sale of the Contracts, but is acting for its own financial interests, (ii) it has informed Broker of the existence and nature of the Principal Underwriter's interests in the transaction by disclosing its fees and (c) Principal Underwriter will not receive a separate fee for the provision of investment advice in connection with the transaction. This independent fiduciary exception is effective as of the date the selling agreement is executed and applies to each ERISA plan or IRA on whose behalf Broker will be acting regarding the purchase of the Contracts. This paragraph documents the fiduciary roles with respect to this selling agreement between Principal Underwriter and Broker, and the reliance and utilization of the "transactions with independent fiduciaries with financial expertise" exception found in Department of Labor Regulation §2510.3-21(c)(1).

ARTICLE V

COMPENSATION

Section 5.1. Payment Under Compensation Schedules. Principal Underwriter shall pay Broker compensation for the sale of each Contract sold by Representatives of Broker as set forth in Exhibits A and B. Principal Underwriter shall identify to Broker with each such payment the name or names of the Representative(s) of Broker who solicited each Contract covered by the payment. Broker shall be responsible for issuing checks, statements or forms for tax purposes and other administrative duties connected with compensation of such Representatives. Unless otherwise agreed upon by the parties, Principal Underwriter shall have no obligation to any of the employees, agents or Representatives of Broker or Agency for the payment of any compensation. Unless otherwise provided in Exhibits A and B, compensation on the Contracts, including the commissions and fees therein, may be amended by Principal Underwriter at any time, in any manner, and without prior notice. If Broker or its

Representatives replace an existing Product issued by any of Principal Underwriter's Affiliates in whole or in part, the compensation set forth in Exhibits A or B is inapplicable and MetLife, in its sole discretion, shall determine what, if any, commissions shall be payable in accordance with MetLife's Rewritten Business Rules in effect at the time of such replacement.

Section 5.2. Sole Discretion to Refund Premiums. Broker recognizes that Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates have sole discretion to refund or return purchase payments paid by applicants.

Section 5.3. Chargeback of Compensation. Except as otherwise may be provided in Exhibit A and B, no compensation shall be payable in connection with a purchase payment, and any compensation already paid shall be promptly returned to Principal Underwriter on request, under each of the following conditions:

- a) if Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates, in their sole discretion, determine not to issue the Contract applied for;
- b) if Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates refund or return the purchase payment paid by the applicant for any reason, in whole or in part; or
- c) Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates determine that any person signing an application who is required to be registered and/or licensed or any other person or entity receiving compensation for soliciting purchases of the Contracts is not duly registered and/or licensed to sell the Contracts in the jurisdiction of such attempted sale.

Section 5.4. Offset. When commission has been paid to a Broker hereunder for a purchase payment that has since been refunded or returned to the purchaser, Principal Underwriter may, at its option, offset the amount of that commission against any other amounts payable to Broker by Principal Underwriter or any one or more of its Affiliates. In addition, Principal Underwriter may at any time offset against any compensation payable to the Agency or its successors or assigns, any indebtedness due from the Agency to Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates. Nothing contained herein shall be construed as giving Broker, Agency or Representative the right to incur any indebtedness on behalf of Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates. Any remaining indebtedness of Broker to Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates arising under this Agreement shall be a first lien against any monies payable hereunder. The right of Broker, or any person claiming through Broker to receive any compensation provided by this Agreement shall be subordinate to the right of Principal Underwriter to offset such compensation against any such indebtedness of the Broker to Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates.

Section 5.5. No Right to Withhold. Neither Broker nor any of its Representatives shall have any right to withhold or deduct any part of any premium or other purchase payment it shall receive with respect to the Contracts covered by this Agreement for purposes of payment of commission or for any other purpose.

Section 5.6. Impact on Termination. Principal Underwriter shall pay compensation to Broker for Contracts credited to an Agency prior to the termination date of this Agreement, as set forth in Exhibits A and B. Such compensation shall be payable when the premium is due and paid to Principal Underwriter subject to the provisions of this Agreement and of the Compensation Schedule(s).

Section 5.7. Principal Underwriter Payment of Compensation; Discharge of Obligation. Agency and Broker hereby acknowledge that compensation attributable to the sale of any Contract issued by an Affiliate may be payable directly by Principal Underwriter, in its discretion, to Agency or Broker where permitted, and not by the Affiliate. Agency and Broker further acknowledge that such payment of compensation by Principal Underwriter attributable to the sale of such Contracts shall constitute a complete discharge of the obligation to pay compensation by the Affiliate issuer under this Agreement. The foregoing manner of payment shall not affect the right of offset or chargeback as referred to in Sections 5.3 and 5.4 of this Agreement, or other compensation rules as may be set forth in this Agreement, Exhibits A and B, or rules of the Principal Underwriter or its Affiliates.

Section 5.8. Expenses. Broker is responsible for all expenses incurred by the Broker, except as may be agreed to in writing by Principal Underwriter prior to the Broker incurring such expenses. Additionally, Principal Underwriter shall, at its expense, provide its standard advertising and promotional material to the Broker when deemed appropriate by Principal Underwriter.

Section 5.9. Conflict. With respect to compensation under this Agreement, in the event that anything contained in this Article 5 conflicts with the terms of the compensation described in the attached Exhibits A and B, the terms contained in Exhibits A and B shall prevail.

ARTICLE VI

COMPLAINTS AND INVESTIGATIONS

Section 6.1. Investigation by Regulator. Broker and Principal Underwriter shall cooperate fully in any regulatory investigation or proceeding or judicial proceeding arising in connection with the offer, sale, and/or servicing of the Contracts.

Section 6.2. Customer Complaints. The term Customer Complaint shall mean an oral or written communication either directly from the purchaser of or applicant for a Contract covered by this Agreement or his/her legal representative, or indirectly from a regulatory agency to which he/she or his/her legal representative has expressed a grievance.

Section 6.3. Notice and Handling of Customer Complaints.

- a) Principal Underwriter shall promptly notify Broker of Principal Underwriter's receipt of notice of any Customer Complaints relating to sales practices or marketing issues relating to the Contracts by forwarding to Broker a copy of any written materials in connection with such Customer Complaint and any additional information as may be necessary to furnish a complete understanding of same. Broker shall be responsible for resolving Customer Complaints involving sales practices or marketing issues. Principal Underwriter shall cooperate with Broker and provide information to Broker related to sales practices and marketing Customer Complaints that is reasonably required by Broker to facilitate the resolution of such Customer Complaints. During the resolution of a sales practices or marketing related Customer Complaint, Broker shall provide Principal Underwriter with a copy of all correspondence sent and received regarding that Customer Complaint. Nothing contained in this Section 6.3 (a) shall limit Principal Underwriter's right to settle as described in Section 6.4.
- b) Broker shall promptly notify Principal Underwriter of Broker's receipt of notice of any Customer Complaint by forwarding to Principal Underwriter a copy of any written materials in connection with the Customer Complaint and such additional information as may be necessary to furnish a complete understanding of same. Principal Underwriter shall be responsible for resolving Customer Complaints involving administrative issues. Broker shall cooperate with Principal Underwriter and provide information to Principal Underwriter related to administrative Customer Complaints that is reasonably required by Principal Underwriter to facilitate the resolution of such Customer Complaints.

Section 6.4. Right to Settle. Principal Underwriter reserves the right to settle on behalf of itself, and on behalf of itself and Broker collectively if Broker agrees, any claims, complaints or grievances made by applicants, contract holders or others in connection with the Contracts, and concerning any conduct, act or omission by the Broker or its agents or representatives with respect to the Contracts or any transactions arising out of this Agreement. If Broker does not agree to a collective settlement with Principal Underwriter and Principal Underwriter, on behalf of itself, settles the matter, Broker shall indemnify and hold harmless Principal Underwriter from any and all claims, complaints or grievances made by Broker or any applicant, contract holder or other person or entity made in connection with such matter.

ARTICLE VII
RECORDS AND ADMINISTRATION

Section 7.1. Books and Records. Broker shall maintain all books and records as required by Rules 17a-3 and 17a-4 under the 1934 Act, except to the extent that Principal Underwriter may agree in writing to maintain any such records on Broker's behalf. Records subject to any such agreement shall be maintained by Principal Underwriter as agent for Broker in compliance with said rules, and such records shall be and remain the property of Broker and be at all times subject to inspection by the SEC in accordance with Section 17(a) of that Act. Nothing contained herein shall be construed to affect Principal Underwriter's or its Affiliates' right to ownership and control of all records and documents pertaining to its business operations including, without limitation, its operations relating to the Contracts. Principal Underwriter and Broker shall each retain all records related to this Agreement as required by the 1934 Act, and the rules and regulations thereunder and by any other Applicable Law, as Confidential Information.

ARTICLE VIII
CUSTOMER INFORMATION AND PROTECTED HEALTH INFORMATION

Section 8.1. Treatment of Customer Information. Broker shall treat Customer Information confidentially as required by Applicable Law and by Principal Underwriter, as described in Principal Underwriter's privacy notices and in accordance with Principal Underwriter policies and procedures. Broker shall also establish and implement administrative, physical and technical procedures to ensure the confidentiality, security and integrity of Customer Information in accordance with Applicable Law. Broker shall comply with Principal Underwriter's terms of use, policies and procedures with respect to use of Principal Underwriter electronic systems and databases providing access to Customer Information by Broker, its employees and Representatives, and shall promptly report to Principal Underwriter any actual or suspected breach of security related to such systems and databases of which it becomes aware. To the extent that Broker becomes aware of any actual or suspected security breach or unauthorized use, disclosure, acquisition or access to any Customer Information, Broker shall: (i) promptly notify Principal Underwriter, (ii) take all necessary and advisable corrective actions, and (iii) cooperate fully with Principal Underwriter in all reasonable and lawful efforts to prevent, mitigate or rectify such security breach or unauthorized use, disclosure, acquisition, or access to the Customer Information. Broker may use Customer Information only for the purpose of fulfilling its obligations under the Agreement. Broker shall limit access to Customer Information to its employees, Representatives and other Third Parties who need to know such Customer Information to permit Broker to fulfill its obligations under this Agreement and who have agreed to treat such Customer Information in accordance with the terms of this Agreement. Broker shall not disclose or otherwise make accessible Customer Information to anyone other than to the individual to whom the information relates (or to his or her legally authorized representative) or to other persons pursuant to a valid authorization signed by the individual to whom the information relates (or by his or her legally authorized representative), except as required for Broker to fulfill its obligations under this Agreement, as otherwise directed by Principal Underwriter, or as expressly required by Applicable Law. Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates may market, offer, sell or distribute insurance products, including, but not limited to, the Contracts, or any of their other products and related services, outside of this Agreement to customers of Broker provided they do not use Nonpublic Personal Information regarding Broker's customers provided by Broker to specifically target those customers, and such marketing, offering, selling or distributing by Principal Underwriter and its Affiliates of insurance (including but not limited to the Contracts) or any of their other products or services shall not be subject to the terms of this Agreement.

Section 8.2. Protected Health Information ("PHI"). Notwithstanding anything to the contrary in this Agreement, in order to comply with HIPAA requirements, Broker agrees with respect to any PHI received, obtained or created by Broker, or disclosed or made accessible to Broker, that Broker: (a) shall not use or disclose PHI except to provide services pursuant to this Agreement and consistent with Applicable Law; (b) shall limit the use of, access to and disclosure of PHI to the minimum required to perform services or by Applicable Law; (c) shall use appropriate safeguards to prevent use or disclosure of PHI except as permitted by this Agreement; (d) shall promptly report to Principal Underwriter any use or disclosure of Principal Underwriter PHI not permitted by this Agreement of which it becomes aware; (e) shall take reasonable steps to mitigate any harmful effect of any use or disclosure of PHI by

Broker in violation of the terms of this Agreement or Applicable Law; (f) shall require that any of its Representatives and independent contractors to whom PHI is disclosed or made accessible or who uses PHI has agreed to the same restrictions and conditions that apply to Broker with respect to PHI pursuant to this Agreement; (g) shall, within fifteen (15) days of Principal Underwriter's request, provide to Principal Underwriter any PHI or information relating to PHI as deemed necessary by Principal Underwriter to provide individuals with access to, amendment of, and an accounting of disclosures of their PHI, and to incorporate any amendments of the PHI as requested by Principal Underwriter; (h) shall make its internal practices, books and records relating to its use or disclosure of PHI available to the Secretary of the United States Department of Health and Human Services at his/her request to determine Principal Underwriter's compliance with Applicable Law; (i) agrees that upon termination of this Agreement it shall, if feasible, return to Principal Underwriter or destroy all PHI it maintains in any form and retain no copies, and if such return or destruction is not feasible, to extend the protections of this Agreement to the PHI beyond the termination of this Agreement and for as long as Broker has PHI, and further agrees that any further use or disclosure of the PHI shall be solely for the purposes that make return or destruction infeasible. Destruction without retention of copies is not deemed feasible if prohibited by the terms of this Agreement or by Applicable Law, including record retention requirements under state insurance laws. With respect to PHI received made accessible, maintained or transmitted electronically in the performance of its obligations under this Agreement, Broker further agrees that it shall (1) implement administrative, physical, and technical safeguards that reasonably and appropriately protect the confidentiality, integrity, and availability of any such electronic PHI; (2) ensure that its Representatives agree to implement reasonable and appropriate safeguards to protect such electronic PHI; and (3) report to the Company any security incident related to Electronic PHI of which the Broker becomes aware. In this context, the term "security incident" means the attempted or successful unauthorized access, use, disclosure, modification or destruction of information or interference with system operations in information systems such as hardware, software, information, data applications, communications and people.

Section 8.3 Additional Broker Responsibility With Respect To PHI. The Broker agrees and acknowledges that the Broker is directly subject to HIPAA as amended by the Health Information Technology for Economic and Clinical Health Act ("HITECH Act"), including its provisions relating to security and privacy of PHI as well as its enforcement and penalty provisions. The Broker agrees to: (a) comply with all applicable security and privacy provisions of HIPAA as amended by the HITECH Act and as it may be amended from time to time; (b) not act in any way to interfere with or hinder the Company's ability to comply with HIPAA as amended by the HITECH Act and as it may be amended from time to time; and (c) notify the Company within five (5) business days of discovering a "breach" as that term is defined in Section 13400 of the HITECH Act at the following e-mail address: securitybreach@brighthouse.com. In the event Broker learns of a pattern of activity or practice of Company that constitutes a material breach or violation of its obligations relating to PHI under the Agreement, Broker will take reasonable steps to work with Company to cure the breach or end the violation. If such steps are unsuccessful, Broker will terminate the Agreement, if feasible, or, if termination is not feasible, report the problem to the Secretary of Health and Human Services.

Section 8.4. Privacy Notices and Authorization. Broker shall provide to customers and prospective customers who apply for or purchase Principal Underwriter products, and shall ensure that its Representatives provide to such customers and prospective customers, Principal Underwriter privacy notices as required by Applicable Law and by Principal Underwriter. Broker shall also ensure that its Representatives obtain signed authorizations from customers and prospective customers who apply for Principal Underwriter products, as required by Principal Underwriter, and provide upon request of such customers and prospective customers, copies of their signed authorizations as required by Applicable Law and Principal Underwriter policy. In the event that a customer or prospective customer has signed a Principal Underwriter authorization and subsequently informs Broker or Representatives that he or she is revoking that authorization, Broker shall promptly inform Principal Underwriter in writing of such revocation.

ARTICLE IX **CONFIDENTIAL INFORMATION**

Section 9.1. Treatment of Confidential Information. Principal Underwriter and Broker and their respective Affiliates each shall keep confidential all Confidential Information of the other. Without limiting the generality of

the foregoing, Principal Underwriter and Broker and their respective Affiliates shall not disclose any Confidential Information to any Third Party without the prior written consent of the other; provided, however, that each may disclose Confidential Information (a) to those of its Representatives who have a need to know the Confidential Information in the ordinary course of business and who are informed of the confidential nature of the Confidential Information, and (b) as and to the extent required by Applicable Law or by legal process or requested by an insurance regulatory or administrative body. However, in the event that clause (b) of the preceding sentence is applicable, the party required or requested to disclose Confidential Information shall give prompt written notice thereof to the other party and shall reasonably cooperate in the other party's efforts to obtain an appropriate remedy to prevent or limit such disclosure. It is understood by Principal Underwriter and Broker that this Section 9.1 shall not prevent Broker from quoting Principal Underwriter premium rates in the ordinary course of business.

Section 9.2. Return of Confidential Information. Promptly upon the termination of this Agreement or the request of the providing party, the receiving party shall return to the providing party all Confidential Information furnished by the providing party or its Representatives. Neither the receiving party nor any of its Representatives shall make any copies in any form of any documents containing Confidential Information of the providing party without the prior written consent of an officer of the providing party, except such copies as need to be made in the ordinary course of business by Principal Underwriter or Broker to fulfill their respective obligations under this Agreement.

Section 9.3. Damages. Principal Underwriter and Broker each acknowledge that (a) money damages may not be a sufficient remedy for breach of this Article IX, (b) the Party aggrieved by any such breach may be entitled to specific performance and injunctive and other equitable relief with respect to such breach, (c) such remedies shall not be deemed to be the exclusive remedies for any such breach but shall be in addition to all other remedies available at law or in equity, and (d) in the event of litigation relating to this Article IX, if a court of competent jurisdiction determines in a final non-appealable order that either Principal Underwriter or Broker or any of their respective Representatives has breached this Article IX, then the party that is found (or whose Representative is found) to have committed such breach shall be liable for reasonable legal fees incurred by the aggrieved party or its affiliates in connection with such litigation including, without limitation, any appeals.

ARTICLE X
INDEMNIFICATION

Section 10.1. Indemnification. Each party shall hold harmless, defend, exonerate and indemnify each other party to this Agreement, as well as their respective employees, agents, trustees, Representatives, officers or directors, for any and all losses, claims, judgments, fines, penalties, damages, or liabilities (or any actions or threatened actions in respect of any of the foregoing) the other party suffers that results from the actions of the indemnifying party or its representatives with respect to its/their obligations under this Agreement, or breach of any representation, warranty, covenant, condition or duty contained in this Agreement or violation of Applicable Law with respect to its services required under this Agreement.

Section 10.2. Notice of Claim. After receipt of notice of the commencement of, or threat of, any claim, action, or proceeding by a third party (a "Third Party Action") by a party that believes it is entitled to indemnification under this Article X (the "Indemnified Party"), the Indemnified Party shall notify the party obligated to provide indemnification under this Article X (the "Indemnifying Party") in writing of the commencement thereof as soon as practicable thereafter, provided that the omission to so notify the Indemnifying Party shall not relieve it from any liability under this Article X, except to the extent that the Indemnifying Party demonstrates that the defense of such Third Party Action is materially prejudiced by the failure to give timely notice. Such notice shall describe the claim in reasonable detail.

Section 10.3. Defense, Settlement and Subrogation.

- a) The Indemnifying Party shall have the right to assume control of the defense of such Third Party Action and shall retain counsel reasonably satisfactory to the Indemnified Party to represent the Indemnified Party and shall pay the reasonable fees and disbursements of such counsel related to such Third Party Action. The Indemnified Party shall cooperate and provide such assistance as the Indemnifying Party reasonably may request in connection with the Indemnifying Party's defense and shall be entitled to recover from the Indemnifying Party the reasonable out-of-pocket costs of providing such assistance (including reasonable fees of any counsel retained by the Indemnified Party with the consent of the Indemnifying Party to facilitate such assistance). The Indemnifying Party shall inform the Indemnified Party on a regular basis of the status of any Third Party Action and the Indemnifying Party's defense thereof.
- b) In any such Third Party Action, the Indemnified Party may, but shall not be obligated to, participate in the defense of any Third Party Action, at its own expense and using counsel of its own choosing, but the Indemnifying Party shall be entitled to control the defense thereof unless the Indemnified Party has relieved the Indemnifying Party from liability with respect to the particular Third Party Action.
- c) If notice is given to the Indemnifying Party of the commencement of any Third Party Action hereunder and the Indemnifying Party does not, either (i) within ten (10) Business Days after the receipt of such notice, give notice to the Indemnified Party of its election to assume the defense of such Third Party Action, or (ii) give notice to the Indemnified Party that it rejects the claim for indemnification pursuant to Section 10.5 herein, the Indemnified Party shall have the right, at its option and at the Indemnifying Party's expense, to defend such Third Party Action in a manner that the Indemnified Party deems appropriate. In such a case, the Indemnified Party shall not consent to the settlement, compromise or entry of judgment with respect to the Third Party Action without prior written notice to, consultation with, and written consent of the Indemnifying Party, which consent shall not be unreasonably withheld.
- d) In any Third Party Action, the defense of which is controlled by the Indemnifying Party: (i) the Indemnifying Party shall not, without the Indemnified Party's prior written consent, compromise or settle such Third Party Action, if (1) such compromise or settlement would impose an injunction or other equitable relief upon the Indemnified Party or (2) such compromise or settlement does not

include the Third Party's release of the Indemnified Party from all liability relating to such Third Party Action; and (ii) the Indemnified Party shall not compromise or settle such Third Party Action without the prior written consent of the Indemnifying Party, which consent shall not be unreasonably withheld, provided that, if the Indemnified Party desires to compromise or settle such claim, suit or proceeding and the Indemnifying Party reasonably refuses to consent to such compromise or settlement, the Indemnified Party may enter into a compromise or settlement but shall be solely responsible for the cost of any compromise or settlement amount.

Section 10.4. Claim Not Involving Third Party Action. A claim for indemnification by a party hereunder for any matter not involving a Third Party Action may be asserted by notice to another party.

Section 10.5. Notice of Rejection of Claim. Notwithstanding anything within this Article X to the contrary, a party who has received a notice of claim for indemnification under this Article X, may notify the party asserting such claim for indemnification that it rejects the claim. Such notice rejecting a claim for indemnification must be given by the rejecting party within ten (10) business days of its receipt of the notice of claim and shall describe the basis for the rejection of the claim in reasonable detail.

Section 10.6. Provisions Not to Control. Notwithstanding anything in this Article X to the contrary, the terms and provisions of Article VI shall control in the event of any conflict or alleged conflict with this Article X.

ARTICLE XI

GENERAL PROVISIONS

Section 11.1. Term and Termination.

- a) Term. This Agreement shall continue in force from the Effective Date, provided that any party may unilaterally terminate this Agreement with or without cause upon thirty (30) days prior written notice of termination to the other parties.
- b) Termination Due to Change in Status.
 - 1) Broker-Dealer Status. The Agreement shall terminate immediately upon Principal Underwriter or Broker ceasing to be a registered broker-dealer or a member of the FINRA.
 - 2) Legal Status. The Agreement shall terminate immediately upon the termination of the legal existence of Selling Broker-Dealer or the Agency, or the merger, consolidation, reorganization, dissolution, receivership or bankruptcy of either, or whenever the Agency is no longer licensed under law to solicit and procure applications for Contracts, unless the Agency notifies the other parties in writing at least thirty (30) days' prior to the occurrence of any of the above events and obtains written permission to continue on a basis approved by the other parties.
- c) Continuing Obligations. Upon termination of this Agreement, all authorizations, rights and obligations shall cease except (a) the agreements contained in Articles VI, VII, VIII, IX, and X, Sections 11.4, 11.5, 11.6 and 11.10 hereof; and (b) the obligation to settle accounts hereunder. Except with respect to records required to be maintained by Broker pursuant to Rules 17a-3 and 17a-4 under the 1934 Act, Broker shall return to Principal Underwriter, within 30 days after the Effective Date of termination, any and all records in its possession which have been specifically maintained in connection with Principal Underwriter's operations related to the Contracts.

Section 11.2. Assignability. This Agreement shall not be assigned by either party without the written consent of the other; provided, however, that Principal Underwriter may assign this Agreement to any of its Affiliates at any time. Any purported assignment in violation of this Section 11.2 shall be void.

Section 11.3. Amendments. No oral promises or representations shall be binding nor shall this Agreement be modified except by agreement in writing, executed on behalf of the parties by a duly authorized officer of each of them.

Section 11.4. Notices. All notices, demands and other communications required or permitted to be given to any party under this Agreement shall be in writing and any such notice, demand or other communication shall be deemed to have been duly given when delivered by hand, courier or overnight delivery service or, if mailed, two (2) Business Days after deposit in the mail and sent certified or registered mail, return receipt requested and with first-class postage prepaid:

- (a) If to Broker, to the address on the signature page of this Agreement.
- (b) If to Principal Underwriter:
 - Brighthouse Securities, LLC
 - Attn: Installations
 - 11225 North Community House Road
 - Charlotte, NC 28277

Either party may change its respective notice address by advance written notice to the other.

Section 11.5. Arbitration.

- a) When Arbitration Required. All disputes and differences between the parties, other than those seeking injunctive relief or a restraining order under this Agreement, or arising with respect to the use of Customer Information, PHI or Confidential Information under Articles VIII and IX, must be decided by arbitration in accordance with the rules of arbitration of the American Arbitration Association, regardless of the insolvency of either party, unless the conservator, receiver, liquidator or statutory successor is specifically exempted from an arbitration proceeding by applicable state law.
- b) Initiation of Arbitration. Either party may initiate arbitration by providing written notification to the other party. Such written notice shall set forth (i) a brief statement of the issue(s); (ii) the failure of the parties to reach agreement; and (iii) the date of the demand for arbitration.
- c) Arbitration Panel. The arbitration panel shall consist of three arbitrators. The arbitrators must be impartial and must be or must have been officers of life insurance and or securities companies other than the parties or their affiliates.
- d) Selection of Arbitrators. Each party shall select an arbitrator within thirty (30) days from the date of the demand. If either party shall refuse or fail to appoint an arbitrator within the time allowed, the party that has appointed an arbitrator may notify the other party that, if it has not appointed its arbitrator within the following ten (10) days, an arbitrator shall be appointed on its behalf. The two (2) arbitrators shall select the third arbitrator within thirty (30) days of the appointment of the second arbitrator. If the two arbitrators fail to agree on the selection of the third arbitrator within the time allowed, each arbitrator shall submit to the other a list of three (3) candidates. Each arbitrator shall select one name from the list submitted by the other and the third arbitrator shall be selected from the two names chosen by drawing lots.
- e) Rules; Place for Meetings; Majority Vote. The arbitrators shall determine all arbitration schedules and procedural rules. Organizational and other meetings shall be held in New York, unless the arbitrators select another location. The arbitrators shall decide all matters by majority vote.

- f) Decision Final. The decisions of the arbitrators shall be final and binding on both parties. The arbitrators may, at their discretion, award costs and expenses, as they deem appropriate, including but not limited to legal fees and interest. The arbitrators may not award exemplary or punitive damages. Judgment may be entered upon the final decision of the arbitrators in any court of competent jurisdiction.
- g) Fees and Expenses. Each party shall be responsible for (a) all fees and expenses of its respective counsel, accountants, actuaries and any other representatives in connection with the arbitration and (b) unless the arbitrators shall provide otherwise, one-half (1/2) of the expenses of the arbitration, including the fees and expenses of the arbitrators.

Section 11.6. Governing Law. This Agreement shall be governed by and construed in accordance with the laws of the State of Delaware without regard to Delaware choice of law provisions.

Section 11.7. Entire Understanding. This Agreement and any reference incorporated herein constitute the complete understanding of the parties and supersedes in its entirety any and all prior and contemporaneous agreements among the parties with respect to the subject matter discussed herein. No oral agreements or representations shall be binding.

Section 11.8. Third Party Beneficiaries. Nothing in the Agreement shall convey any rights upon any person or entity, which is not a party to the Agreement. Principal Underwriter's Affiliates shall be Third Party beneficiaries of this Agreement, entitled to enforce the provision hereof as if they were a party to this Agreement.

Section 11.9. Non-Exclusivity. No territory or product is assigned exclusively hereunder to Broker and Agency and Principal Underwriter reserves the right in its discretion to enter into selling agreements with other broker-dealers, and to contract with or establish one or more insurance agencies in any jurisdiction in which Broker transacts business hereunder.

Section 11.10. Non-Solicitation of Employees and Agents. For purposes of this Section 11.10 only, the term "agent" shall include all appointed agents and Representatives. The parties to this Agreement acknowledge that each may have access to the names and identities of agents of each party as a result of performing their respective obligations under this Agreement, and that each may establish close working relationships with such persons. Therefore:

- a) Broker and Agency (for purposes of this Section 11.10, "Selling Group"), shall not solicit any agent of Principal Underwriter while an agent maintains his/ her affiliation with Principal Underwriter and for twelve (12) months after termination of the affiliation. In addition, Selling Group shall not interfere in any way with the relationships, contractual or otherwise, between Principal Underwriter and its agents. Selling Group shall not induce or encourage, or attempt to induce or encourage, any agent of Principal Underwriter to terminate or change his/ her relationship with Principal Underwriter; and
- b) Principal Underwriter shall not solicit any agent of Selling Group while an agent maintains his/ her affiliation with Selling Group and for twelve (12) months after termination of the affiliation. In addition, Principal Underwriter shall not interfere in any way with the relationships, contractual or otherwise, between Selling Group and its agents. Principal Underwriter shall not induce or encourage, or attempt to induce or encourage, any agent of Selling Group to terminate or change his/ her relationship with Selling Group.

Section 11.11. Waiver. The failure of either party to strictly enforce any provision of this Agreement shall not operate as a waiver of such provision or release either party from its obligation to perform strictly in accordance with such provision.

Section 11.12. Counterparts. This Agreement may be executed in counterparts, with the same force and effect as if executed in one complete document.

Section 11.13. Severability. If any provision of this Agreement is declared null, void or unenforceable in whole or in part by any court, arbitrator or governmental agency, said provision shall survive to the extent it is not so declared and all the other provisions of the Agreement shall remain in full force and effect unless, in each case, such declaration shall serve to deprive any of the parties hereto of the fundamental benefits of this Agreement.

Section 11.14. Trademarks. Neither party may use the other party's trademarks, service marks, trade names, logos, or other commercial or product designations (collectively, "Marks") for any purpose whatsoever without the prior written consent of the other party.

Section 11.15. Preparation of Certificates. Notwithstanding anything to the contrary in this Agreement, Broker and Principal Underwriter shall cooperate fully in the preparation of and execution of any certificates that may be required by a regulatory authority or by Applicable Law, in connection with the offer, sale, and/or servicing of the Contracts.

Section 11.16. Parties' Control of Business and Operations. The performance or receipt of services pursuant to this Agreement shall in no way impair the absolute control of the business and operations of each of the parties and their respective Affiliates by their own Board of Directors.

In reliance on the representations set forth and in consideration of the undertakings described, the parties represented below do hereby contract and agree.

“PRINCIPAL UNDERWRITER”

BRIGHTHOUSE SECURITIES, LLC

By _____

Date _____

Address:

Brighthouse Securities, LLC

11225 North Community House Road

Charlotte, NC 28277

Fax #: _____

“BROKER DEALER”

(Broker Firm)

By _____

Print Name & Title

Date _____

Address:

Fax #: _____

EXHIBIT A

Schedule of Variable Product and Compensation

[TO BE INSERTED]

EXHIBIT B

Schedule of Fixed Product and Compensation

[TO BE INSERTED]

EXHIBIT C

ASSOCIATED INSURANCE AGENCY

The Broker/Dealer named below (“Broker”), having executed a Retail Sales Agreement (the “Agreement”) by and between Broker, and Brighthouse Securities, LLC (the “Company”) dated _____ that, among other things, provides for sales of Company’s or its Affiliates’ Contracts through a designated associated insurance agency or agencies, hereby designates the associated insurance agency(s) (the “Associated Insurance Agency(s)”) named below as its Agency (as that term is defined in the Agreement) pursuant to Article III thereof. By signing this Exhibit C, each of Broker and the Associated Insurance Agency(s) hereby represents and warrants that each of the Associated Insurance Agency(s) is and will remain qualified to serve as an Agency in accordance with the terms of the Agreement. Each of the Associated Insurance Agency(s) hereby acknowledge that it has received a copy of the Agreement, that it has reviewed the Agreement and understands all of its terms, covenants and agreements, that it has had the opportunity to consult with counsel of choice relative thereto and that it agrees to be bound by and subject to the terms of the Agreement.

Without limiting the foregoing, Broker-Dealer and Insurance Agent represent that they are in compliance with the terms and conditions of Howard & Howard (sub. nom. First of America Brokerage Service, Inc.) (avail. Sept. 28, 1995) issued by the Staff of the SEC with respect to the non-registration as a broker-dealer of an insurance agency associated with a registered broker-dealer. Broker-Dealer and Insurance Agent shall notify Distributor immediately in writing if Broker-Dealer and/or Insurance Agent fail to comply with any such terms and conditions and shall take such measures as may be necessary and as promptly as practicable under the circumstances to cure any such non-compliance.

THIS AGREEMENT CONTAINS A BINDING ARBITRATION PROVISION THAT MAY BE ENFORCED BY THE PARTIES

Broker/Dealer

Associated Insurance Agency Name

By: _____

By: _____

(Print Name & Title)

(Print Name & Title)

Date: _____

Date: _____

Tax ID: _____

Tax ID: _____

Associated Insurance Agency Name

By: _____

(Print Name & Title)

Date: _____

Tax ID: _____

Associated Insurance Agency Name

By: _____

(Print Name & Title)

Date: _____

Tax ID: _____

BRIGHTHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

(A Stock Company)
[200 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10166]

NOTICE

To obtain information about your policy or if you need assistance or need help in resolving a complaint, you may call [(800)-638-7732].

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY (referred to as “we”, “us”, “our”, and the “Company”) will make Income Payments as described in this Contract beginning on the Annuity Date.

This Policy is a legal contract between the policyholder and the Company.

FREE LOOK PROVISION - RIGHT TO CANCEL

This Contract may be returned for any reason within [10] days after you receive it by mailing or delivering the Contract to either us or the agent who sold it. Return of this Contract by mail is effective on being postmarked, properly addressed and postage prepaid. We will promptly refund your Account Value plus the sum of all fees, taxes, and charges deducted from the Purchase Payment as of the effective date of the Free Look on the Business Day we receive your Contract. Your Account Value may be more or less than your Purchase Payment.

Signed for the Company.



[Secretary]



[President]

INDIVIDUAL SINGLE PREMIUM DEFERRED INDEX-LINKED SEPARATE ACCOUNT ANNUITY CONTRACT

[This Contract contains Shield Options and a Fixed Account. The initial interest rate for the Fixed Account is guaranteed for one year.]

NONPARTICIPATING

READ YOUR CONTRACT CAREFULLY.

VALUES AND DETERMINATION OF ANNUITY PAYMENTS PROVIDED BY THIS CONTRACT, WHEN BASED ON THE VALUE OF THE SHIELD OPTION(S) SUBJECT TO THE SHIELD RATE AND THE CAP OR STEP RATE, ARE VARIABLE, MAY INCREASE OR DECREASE, BASED ON WHETHER THE INDEX PERFORMANCE IS POSITIVE, NEGATIVE, OR EQUAL TO ZERO, AND ARE NOT GUARANTEED AS TO FIXED DOLLAR AMOUNT. INVESTMENT IN THE CONTRACT INVOLVES INVESTMENT RISKS, INCLUDING POSSIBLE LOSS OF PRINCIPAL.

[We reserve the right with 30 days advance written notice to restrict transfers and allocations into the Fixed Account during the Transfer Period if the declared interest rate that would apply equals the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate and the Company is unable to support the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate. We will notify you if these restrictions on transfers and allocations are subsequently lifted.]

ML-22494 (09/12)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
CONTRACT SCHEDULE	[3
DEFINITIONS	4
GENERAL PROVISIONS	5
ANNUITANT, OWNERSHIP, ASSIGNMENT PROVISIONS	6
BENEFICIARY PROVISIONS	7
PURCHASE PAYMENT PROVISIONS	7
RENEWAL PROVISIONS	8
ACCOUNT VALUE PROVISIONS	8
WITHDRAWAL PROVISIONS	10
DEATH BENEFIT PROVISIONS	11
ANNUITY PROVISIONS	12]
ML-22494 (09/12)	

DEFINITIONS

Account Value

Is the total of the value of the Shield Option(s) under this Contract, adjusted for any amounts that may be included by rider during the Accumulation Period. Also referred to as "Contract Value."

Accumulation Period

The period prior to the Annuity Date.

Annuity Service Office

The office indicated on the Contract Schedule to which notices and requests must be sent, or as otherwise changed by notice from us.

Annuitant

The natural person listed on the Contract Schedule on whose life Income Payments are based. Any reference to Annuitant shall also include any Joint Annuitant under an Annuity Option.

Annuity Date

A date on which you choose to begin receiving Income Payments. If we agree, you may change the Annuity Date subject to the requirements shown under the Annuity Option Information section on the Contract Schedule. If you do not choose an Annuity Date, the Annuity Date will be the Annuity Date described on the Contract Schedule. Also referred to as "Maturity Date."

Attained Age

The age of any Owner, Beneficiary or Annuitant on his/her last birthday.

Beneficiary

The person(s) or entity(ies) you name to receive a death benefit payable under this Contract upon the death of the Owner or a Joint Owner, or in certain circumstances, an Annuitant.

Business Day

Any day our Annuity Service Office, shown on the Contract Schedule, is open for business. For purposes of administrative requests and transactions, a Business Day ends at 4:00PM Eastern Standard Time.

Code

The Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended.

Company

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY.

Contract Anniversary

An anniversary of the Issue Date of this Contract.

Contract Year

A one-year period starting on the Issue Date and on each Contract Anniversary thereafter.

Income Payments

A series of payments made by us during an Income Period, which we guarantee as to dollar amount.

Income Period

A period starting on an Annuity Date during which Income Payments are payable.

Investment Amount

The Investment Amount for each Shield Option is the amount that is allocated to the Shield Option. The Investment Amount will be reduced for any withdrawal by the same percentage that the withdrawal reduces the Interim Value attributable to that Shield Option. The Investment Amount is adjusted by the Performance Rate at the end of the Term.

Issue Date

The date this Contract was issued. The Issue Date is shown on the Contract Schedule.

[Table of Contents](#)

Joint Owner

If there is more than one Owner, each Owner shall be a Joint Owner of the Contract.

Notice

Any form of communication providing information we need, either in a signed writing or another manner that we approve in advance. All Notices to us must be sent to our Annuity Service Office and received in good order. To be effective for a Business Day, a Notice must be received in good order prior to the end of that Business Day.

Owner

The person(s) entitled to the ownership rights under this Contract. If Joint Owners are named, all references to Owner shall mean Joint Owners. (Referred to as "you", "yours" or "policyholder.")

Purchase Payment

The amount paid to us under this Contract as consideration for the benefits it provides.

Shield Option

This is an investment option offered in this product. The option shields the client from a specified amount of investment losses. Each Shield Option has an associated Index, Term, Shield Rate, and either a Cap Rate or Step Rate. For example, a Shield 10 represents an investment option where if the contract holder holds the investment until the end of the Term, the Company will cover the first 10% of any losses.

GENERAL PROVISIONS

The Contract

The Contract consists of this contract and any attached riders or endorsements. We may require this Contract to be returned to us prior to the payment of any benefit. It is important to review any riders or endorsements. In case of conflict with any other provision of this Contract, the provisions of the Rider or Endorsement will control.

Non-Participating

This Contract will not share in any distribution by us of Company dividends.

Misstatement of Age or Sex

We may require proof of the age or sex of the Annuitant, Owner and/or Beneficiary before making any payments under this Contract that are measured by the Annuitant's, Owner's or Beneficiary's life. If the age or sex of the Annuitant, Owner or Beneficiary has been misstated, the amount payable will be the amount that the Account Value would have provided at the correct age and sex.

Once Income Payments have begun, the amount of any overpayments or underpayments, with interest at 6% per annum, will be, as appropriate, deducted from or added to the payment or payments made after the adjustment.

Reports

At least once each calendar year we will furnish you with a report showing the Account Value and any other information as may be required by law. The Report shall provide current information as of a date not more than four months prior to the date of mailing. We will send you confirmations of certain transactions, the beginning and end dates of the current Report period, the Account Value, if any, at the beginning of the current Report period and at the end of the current Report period, the Withdrawal Value, if any, at the end of the current Report period, the amounts that have been credited and debited to the Account Value such as Purchase Payment, partial withdrawals, and any applicable Withdrawal Charges and any additional benefit values, if any at the end of the current Report period, added by Rider to this Contract. Reports and confirmations will be sent to your last known address on our records.

Premium and Other Taxes

Any taxes paid by us to any governmental entity relating to this Contract will be deducted from the Purchase Payments or Account Value when incurred. We will, at our sole discretion, determine when taxes relate to the Contract, including when they have resulted from: the investment experience of the Separate Account; receipt by us of the Purchase Payments; or commencement of Annuity Payments. We may, at our sole discretion, pay taxes when due and deduct that amount from the Account Value at a later date. Payment at an earlier date does not waive any right we may have to deduct amounts at a later date. We will deduct any withholding taxes required by applicable law.

Evidence of Survival

We may require proof that any person(s) on whose life Income Payments are based is alive. We reserve the right to discontinue Income Payments until satisfactory proof is received.

Modification of Contract

This Contract may be changed by us in order to maintain compliance with applicable state and federal law. This Contract may be changed or altered only in writing signed by our President, Vice-President, or Secretary.

Notwithstanding any provision of this Contract to the contrary, this Contract will be construed and administered in accordance with applicable sections of the Code. To preserve this Contract's status as an annuity and comply with applicable sections of the Code and applicable Treasury Regulations, we may, if necessary amend this Contract. We will notify you of any amendments and, when required by law, we will obtain your approval and the approval of the New York Department of Financial Services.

Incontestability

We will not contest this contract from the Issue Date.

Deferral of Payments

After receipt of a Notice of withdrawal from you, we reserve the right to defer payment for a withdrawal for the period permitted by law, but not for more than six (6) months.

Interest of Delayed Payments

We will pay interest on any payments of death benefits from the date of death. We will also pay interest on withdrawals paid ten Business Days or later after receipt by us of any Notice to complete the transactions. Interest, in either instance, will be paid in accordance with laws and regulations in effect in the state of New York.

Suspension of Payments or Transfers

We may be required to suspend or delay the payment of withdrawals, and transfers when we cannot obtain an Index Value under the following circumstances:

- the New York Stock Exchange is closed (other than customary weekend and holiday closings);
- trading on the New York Stock Exchange is restricted;
- an emergency exists such that we cannot value Investment Amounts; or
- during any other period when a regulator by order, so permits.

ANNUITANT, OWNERSHIP, ASSIGNMENT PROVISIONS

Owner

You, as the Owner, have all the interest and rights under this Contract. The Owner is the person named as such on the Issue Date, unless changed.

You may change the Owner at any time. Any change of Owner request may be refused in a non-discriminatory manner in order to comply with any applicable laws, rules or regulations in effect at the time of the request. A change of Owner will automatically revoke any prior named Owner. A request for change must be:

1. by Notice; and
2. received by us at the Annuity Service Office.

The change will become effective as of the date the Notice is signed by you. Naming a new Owner will not apply to any payment made or action taken by us prior to the time the new naming was received at our Annuity Service Office.

Joint Owner

A Contract may be owned by Joint Owners, both of whom must be natural persons. Either Joint Owner can exercise all rights under the Contract unless you inform us otherwise or in a Notice to us. Upon the death of either Owner, the surviving Joint Owner will be deemed to be the primary Beneficiary unless you inform us otherwise. Any other Beneficiary naming will be treated as a contingent Beneficiary unless otherwise indicated on the Contract Schedule or in a Notice to us.

Annuitant

The Annuitant is the person on whose life Annuity Payments are based. The Annuitant is the person named by you as of the Issue Date, unless changed prior to the Annuity Date. The Annuitant may not be changed in a Contract which is owned by a non-natural person. Any change of Annuitant is subject to the specified maximum age in effect at the time of the request.

Assignment

You may assign your rights under this Contract unless restricted by the Internal Revenue Code or other applicable law. For example, in certain tax markets assignment of this Contract is prohibited by the Internal Revenue Code. If your contract is assigned absolutely, we will treat it as a change of ownership and all rights will be transferred. We are not bound by any assignment unless it is in writing and until it is received at our Annuity Service Office. We are not responsible for the validity of any assignment. Assignments will be effective as of the date the written notice of assignment was signed subject to all payments made and actions taken by us before a copy of the signed assignment form is received by us at our Annuity Service Office.

BENEFICIARY PROVISIONS

Beneficiary

The Beneficiary is the person(s) outlined on the Contract Schedule or the surviving Joint Owner, unless changed. Unless you provide otherwise, the death benefit will be paid to or in equal shares as follows:

1. to the primary Beneficiary(ies) who survive you (or who survive the Annuitant if the Owner is a non-natural person); or if there are none, then
2. to the contingent Beneficiary(ies) who survive you (or who survive the Annuitant if the Owner is a non-natural person); or if there are none, then
3. to your estate.

Change of Beneficiary

Subject to the rights, including the written consent, of any irrevocable Beneficiary and any applicable laws or regulations, you may change the primary Beneficiary or contingent Beneficiary. A change may be made by filing a Notice with us. The change will take effect as of the date the Notice is signed, but we will not be liable for any payment made or action taken before we have received the Notice.

PURCHASE PAYMENT PROVISIONS

Separate Account

The Purchase Payment made to this Contract is invested in the Separate Account shown on the Contract Schedule. We have exclusive and absolute ownership and control of the assets of the Separate Account. It is a non-unitized separate account. You do not share in the investment performance of assets allocated to the Separate Account. All investment income, gains and losses, whether or not realized, from assets allocated to the Separate Account are borne by the Company. The obligations under this Contract are independent of the investment performance of the Separate Account and are the obligations of the Company.

We will maintain in the Separate Account assets with an aggregate value at least equal to the reserves for all contracts issued on the Separate Account.

If the aggregate value of such assets should fall below such amount, the Company will transfer assets into the Separate Account so that the value of the Separate Account's assets is at least equal to such amount. Assets supporting reserves for annuity benefits under such contracts, in the course of payment, shall not be maintained in the Separate Account.

Shield Options

On the Issue Date, you may allocate your Purchase Payment to one or more of the available Shield Options listed on the Contract Schedule. At the end of each Term, you may transfer the Account Value attributable to the Shield Option(s) to one or more of the available Shield Options subject to the Transfer Requirements and Minimum Allocation shown on the Contract Schedule and the Renewal Provisions.

Each Shield Option has an associated Index, Term, Shield Rate, and either a Cap Rate or a Step Rate as defined below.

Term

The initial Term(s) begin on the Issue Date. A Term ends and a subsequent Term begins, on the Contract Anniversary coinciding with the term duration of the then current Term for that Shield Option.

Index

There is a specific Index associated with each Shield Option. The Index is the price index of certain securities, excluding dividends, or commodities.

[Table of Contents](#)

Index Value

The Index Value of an Index, on a Business Day, is the published closing value of the Index on that Business Day. We will use consistent sources to obtain Index Values. If these sources are no longer available for specific indices, we will select an alternative published source(s) for these Index Values. The Index Value on any day that is not a Business Day is the value as of the prior Business Day.

Index Performance

Index Performance is the percentage change in an Index Value measured from the beginning of a Term to any day, including the last day, within the Term. Index Performance can be positive, negative, or zero.

Shield Rate

The Shield Rate is the amount of any negative Index Performance that is absorbed by us at the end of the Term. Any negative Index Performance beyond the Shield Rate will reduce the Investment Amount. For example, a -15% Index Performance with a 10% Shield Rate will result in a -5% Performance Rate; or, a -10% Index Performance with a 25% Shield Rate will result in a 0% Performance Rate.

The Shield Rate may vary between Shield Options, and it is not an annual rate.

Cap Rate

The Cap Rate is the maximum rate that may be credited at the end of a Term based on Index Performance. A new Cap Rate is declared for each subsequent Term, and such rate will not be less than the Minimum Guaranteed Cap Rate on the Contract Schedule.

The Cap Rate may vary between Shield Options, and it is not an annual rate.

Step Rate

The Step Rate is the rate credited at the end of a Term if the Index Performance is greater than or equal to zero. A new Step Rate is declared for each subsequent Term, and such rate will not be less than the Minimum Guaranteed Step Rate on the Contract Schedule.

The Step Rate may vary between Shield Options, and it is not an annual rate.

RENEWAL PROVISIONS

For renewals into the same Shield Option, a new Cap Rate or Step Rate, whichever is applicable, will be declared and will go into effect on the Contract Anniversary that coincides with the beginning of the new Shield Option.

Discontinuation or Substantial Change to an Index

If any Index is discontinued or, we determine that our use of such Index should be discontinued, or if the calculation of an Index is substantially changed, we may substitute a comparable index. We will send you 30 days advance written notice if we determine that such Index should be discontinued and reasonable written Notice should the Index be discontinued by the Index provider. Upon substitution of an Index, we will calculate your Index Performance on the existing Index up until the date of substitution and the new Index from the date of substitution to the end of the Term. A substitute Index will not change the Shield Rate, Cap Rate or Step Rate for an existing Shield Option.

Addition or Discontinuance of a Shield Option

We can add or discontinue any Shield Option. When a change is made to the Shield Options or Indices referenced on the Contract Schedule or as changed subsequent to the Issue Date, we will send notification to you which will describe any changes to the Shield Options then available under the Contract as required by law. This change will take effect upon your Contract as of the next Contract Anniversary for any allowable transfers into the Shield Option(s). If you are currently invested in a Shield Option which is no longer available, you will remain in that Shield Option until the end of the Term, but that Shield Option will not be available thereafter. At least one Shield Option will be available at all times.

ACCOUNT VALUE PROVISIONS

The Account Value attributable to each Shield Option is as determined below and will be the Interim Value on any day during the Term and the Investment Amount as adjusted for the Performance Rate at the end of the Term as defined below.

Performance Rate

The Performance Rate is the rate credited at the end of the Term. The Performance Rate at the end of a particular Term is the Index Performance, adjusted for the applicable Shield Rate, Cap Rate, or Step Rate. The Performance Rate can be positive, negative, or equal to zero. At the end of the Term, any increase or reduction in a particular Shield Option is

[Table of Contents](#)

determined by multiplying the Performance Rate by the Investment Amount of the Shield Option on the last day of the Term.

The Performance Rate is determined as follows:

Shield Options with a Cap Rate:

If Index Performance is equal to or less than zero, then the Performance Rate will equal the lesser of zero, or the Index Performance increased by the Shield Rate. (For example: a -15% Index Performance with a 10% Shield Rate will result in a -5% Performance Rate.) The Performance Rate can never be greater than zero if the Index Performance is negative.

If Index Performance is greater than zero and less than the Cap Rate, then the Performance Rate will equal the Index Performance.

If Index Performance is greater than zero and equals or exceeds the Cap Rate, then the Performance Rate will equal the Cap Rate.

Shield Options with a Step Rate:

If Index Performance is less than zero, then the Performance Rate will equal the lesser of zero or the Index Performance increased by the Shield Rate. (For example: a -15% Index Performance with a 10% Shield Rate will result in a -5% Performance Rate.) The Performance Rate can never be greater than zero if the Index Performance is negative.

If Index Performance is equal to or greater than zero, the Performance Rate will equal the Step Rate.

Interim Value

The Interim Value for each Shield Option is the value we assign on any Business Day prior to the end of the Term. During the Transfer Period set forth in the Contract Schedule, the Interim Value of each Shield Option will equal the Investment Amount in that Shield Option. After the Transfer Period, the Interim Value of that Shield Option is equal to the Investment Amount in the Shield Option, adjusted for the Index Performance of the associated Index and subject to the applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate, or Accrued Step Rate, as defined below.

On the date of a withdrawal from the Shield Option(s), your Interim Value will be reduced by the amount withdrawn.

Accrued Shield Rate

The Accrued Shield Rate is the portion of the Shield Rate that has accrued from the beginning of a Term to any day within the Term. This is the amount that will be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the end of the Term if Index Performance is less than zero. The Accrued Shield Rate is equal to the Shield Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the beginning of the Term, divided by the total number of days in the Term.

Accrued Cap Rate

The Accrued Cap Rate is the portion of the Cap Rate that has accrued from the beginning of a Term to any day within the Term. This is the maximum Index Performance that may be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the end of the Term if Index Performance is greater than zero. The Accrued Cap Rate is equal to the Cap Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the beginning of the Term, divided by the total number of days in the Term.

Accrued Step Rate

The Accrued Step Rate is the portion of the Step Rate that has accrued from the beginning of a Term to any day within the Term. This is the rate that will be applied in calculating the Interim Value on any day prior to the end of the Term if Index Performance is equal to or greater than zero. The Accrued Step Rate is equal to the Step Rate multiplied by the number of days elapsed since the beginning of the Term divided by the total number of days in the Term.

Performance Rate for Determination of Interim Value

Except as indicated in the Interim Value section above, the Performance Rate during a particular Term is the Index Performance, adjusted for the applicable Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate, or Accrued Step Rate.

For purposes of determining the Accrued Shield Rate, Accrued Cap Rate, and Accrued Step Rate, the total number of days in each calendar year of a Term is 365.

The following are hypothetical examples that show the determination of the Interim Value when the Index Performance is greater than zero and less than zero. These hypothetical examples are rounded for illustrative purposes:

Example #1 – Index Performance is positive – Interim Value calculated 306 days into a Term of 3 Years.

Issue Date	March 1, 2013
Investment Amount	\$100,000
Shield Option	XYZ 10
Term	3 Years
Shield Rate	10%
Cap Rate	25%
Index Value at Beginning of Term	1000
Number of Days in Term	1095 (3 X 365 = 1095)
Index Value at close of Business Day on January 1, 2014	1100
Index Performance	10%
Accrued Days	306

The Accrued Cap Rate as of January 1, 2014 is 6.986% 306 days into the 3 year term ($25\% \times (306/1095)$). The Index Performance is calculated at 10% ($1100/1000 - 1$). Since the Index Performance is positive, the Interim Value is then determined by multiplying the Investment Amount by the lesser of the Index Performance or the Accrued Cap Rate and adding that amount to the Investment Amount. As of the close of the Business Day January 1, 2014, the Interim Value is \$106,986 ($\$100,000 + \$100,000 \times 6.986\%$).

Example #2 – Index Performance is negative– Interim Value calculated 306 days into a Term of 3 Years.

Issue Date	March 1, 2013
Investment Amount	\$100,000
Shield Option	XYZ 10
Term	3 Years
Shield Rate	10%
Cap Rate	25%
Index Value at Beginning of Term	1000
Number of Days in Term	1095 (3 X 365 = 1095)
Index Value at close of Business Day on January 1, 2014	950
Index Performance	-5%
Accrued Days	306

The Accrued Shield Rate as of January 1, 2014 is 2.795% 306 days into the 3 year term ($10\% \times (306/1095)$). The Index Performance is calculated at -5% ($950/1000 - 1$). Since the Index Performance is negative, the Interim Value is then determined by multiplying the Investment Amount by the Index Performance plus the Accrued Shield Rate ($-5\% + 2.795\% = -2.205\%$) and adding that amount to the Investment Amount. As of the close of Business Day January 1, 2014, the Interim Value is \$97,795 ($\$100,000 + \$100,000 \times -2.205\%$).

WITHDRAWAL PROVISIONS

Withdrawals

Prior to the Annuity Date, you may, upon Notice to us, request a full or a partial withdrawal and we will withdraw that amount from the Account Value (“the amount withdrawn”). A withdrawal will result in a reduction to each Shield Option in the ratio that each Shield Option bears to the total Account Value, as determined under the Account Value Provisions above, unless otherwise directed by you. The amount payable to you will be a net amount equal to the amount withdrawn adjusted for any applicable Withdrawal Charge shown on the Contract Schedule and Premium and Other Taxes. The Free Withdrawal Amount shown on the Contract Schedule defines the amount You may withdraw free from any Withdrawal Charge.

The total amount withdrawn from the Account Value must not be less than the Minimum Partial Withdrawal amount shown on the Contract Schedule. If the withdrawal would result in the remaining Account Value being less than the Minimum

[Table of Contents](#)

Account Value shown on the Contract Schedule, we will treat the withdrawal request as a request for a full withdrawal.

If you request a full or partial withdrawal, the amount withdrawn after adjustments for any Withdrawal Charge will result in our paying you a net amount. The net amount payable to you is equal to (a)-(b)-(c), where:

- (a) is the amount withdrawn from the Account Value, and
- (b) is the Withdrawal Charge, if any, as described on the Contract Schedule, and
- (c) is the Premium and Other Taxes, if any.

The amount withdrawn will reduce the Investment Amount, as defined in the Definitions section, for each Shield Option by the percentage reduction in the Interim Value of such Shield Option.

DEATH BENEFIT PROVISIONS

Death of Owner During the Accumulation Period

During the Accumulation Period, the death benefit will be paid to your Beneficiary(ies) upon your death, or the first death of a Joint Owner. If the Contract is owned by a non-natural person, the Annuitant will be deemed the Owner for purposes of determining the death benefit.

Death Benefit Amount During the Accumulation Period

The "Death Benefit Amount" is the Account Value, as defined under the Account Value Provisions above, determined as of the end of the Business Day on which we have received Notice of both due proof of death and the first acceptable election for the payment method.

Death Benefit Options During the Accumulation Period

In the event an Owner (or the Annuitant where the Owner is not an individual) dies during the Accumulation Period, a Beneficiary must choose payment of the death benefit under one of the options below (unless the Owner has previously chosen an option). The death benefit options available under the Contract include the following and any other options acceptable to you and us:

Option 1 - lump sum payment of the death benefit; or

Option 2 - the payment of the entire death benefit within five years of the date of death of the Owner or the first Joint Owner to die; or

Option 3 - payment of the death benefit under an Annuity Option or other periodic payment option acceptable to us in substantially equal periodic payments (made at least annually) over the lifetime of the Beneficiary or over a period not extending beyond the life expectancy of the Beneficiary with distribution beginning within one year of the date of death of the Owner or the first Joint Owner to die.

Any portion of the death benefit not applied under Option 3 within one (1) year of the date of the Owner's or Joint Owner's death must be distributed within five years of the date of death.

Beneficiary Continuation Options During Accumulation Period

We offer two types of Beneficiary Continuation Options during the Accumulation Period: the Spousal Continuation and Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation Options described below. We must receive Notice of the election of one of these Beneficiary Continuation Options by the end of the 90th day after we receive Notice of due proof of death. If the surviving spouse qualifies for Spousal Continuation and has not chosen one of the death benefit options above by the end of the 90 day period, the Spousal Continuation Option will be automatically applied on the 90th day. If a Non-Spousal Beneficiary qualifies for Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation and has not chosen one of the death benefit options above by the end of the 90 day period, the Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation Option will be automatically applied on the 90th day.

Spousal Continuation During Accumulation Period

If the Owner dies during the Accumulation Period and the Beneficiary is his or her spouse, the spouse may choose to continue the Contract in his or her own name and exercise all the Owner's rights under the Contract. The Death Benefit Amount under the continued contract payable upon the continuing spouse's death will be computed as described above in the Death Benefit Amount During the Accumulation Period section.

Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation During Accumulation Period

A Beneficiary who is not a spouse can choose to continue the Contract until the fifth anniversary of the Owner's death. The Contract can be continued by a Beneficiary only if his or her share of the death benefit is at least equal to the Contract Minimum specified on the Contract Schedule. If the Beneficiary continues the Contract under this provision his or her share will not be paid. It will instead be continued in the Contract on the date we determine the Death Benefit Amount. Such Beneficiary will have the right to make partial and full withdrawals of his/her share of the Contract, not subject to

[Table of Contents](#)

Withdrawal Charges. Such Beneficiary will also have the right to make transfers at the end of a Term as described on the Contract Schedule.

During the continuation period the Beneficiary can choose to receive his/her share of this Contract in a single lump sum payment or apply it to an Annuity Option or other option acceptable to us that must be payable for the life of the Beneficiary or for a term no longer than the life expectancy of the Beneficiary starting within one year after the death of the Owner.

On the fifth anniversary of the Owner's death any Beneficiary will be paid his/her share of the Account Value that has not been applied to an Annuity option or other settlement option permissible under the Code, in a single lump sum payment and this Contract will terminate.

Death of Annuitant During Income Period

Upon the death of the Annuitant during the Income Period, the remaining Income Payments, if any, will be as specified in the Annuity Option chosen. Income Payments will be paid at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution in effect at the Annuitant's death.

Death of Owner During the Income Period

If the Owner (or a Joint Owner), is not the Annuitant, and dies during the Income Period, any remaining payments under the Annuity Option will continue at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution in effect at the time of the Owner's (or Joint Owner's) death. Upon the death of the Owner (or a Joint Owner) during the Income Period, the Beneficiary becomes entitled to exercise the rights of the Owner. If an Owner (or Joint Owner) is the Annuitant and dies during the Income Period, the remaining Income Payments, if any, will be as specified in the Annuity Option chosen and will continue at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution in effect at the time of the Owner's (or Joint Owner's) death.

Death of Annuitant During Accumulation Period

Upon the death of an Annuitant, who is not the Owner or Joint Owner, during the Accumulation Period, the Owner (or Oldest Joint Owner) automatically becomes the Annuitant, unless the Owner, subject to the maximum specified age in effect at the time of request, chooses a new Annuitant. If the Owner is a non-natural person, the death of the Annuitant will be treated as the death of an Owner (see Death of Owner During the Accumulation Period discussed above).

Payment of Death Benefit

We will require Notice of both due proof of death and an acceptable election for the payment method before any death benefit is paid. Our obligations are subject to all payments made and actions taken by us before our receipt of Notice of due proof of death.

ANNUITY PROVISIONS

Election of Annuity Option

The Annuity Option is chosen by you or your Beneficiary in a form satisfactory to us. We will automatically send you information about Annuity Options before your Annuity Date. If you do not choose an Annuity Option, make a full withdrawal by the Annuity Date, or ask us to continue the Contract by the Annuity Date, we will automatically pay you under Option 2: Life Annuity with Ten (10) Years of Income Payments Guaranteed. You can make, change, or revoke your Annuity Option choice before the death benefit becomes payable or the Annuity Date, whichever occurs first.

Annuity Options

You may choose to receive Income Payments monthly, quarterly, semi-annually or annually. The following Annuity Options, or any other options acceptable to you and us, may be chosen:

Option 1: Life Annuity

Income Payments that are paid as long as the Annuitant is living.

Option 2: Life Annuity with 10 Years of Income Payments Guaranteed

Income Payments that continue as long as the Annuitant is living but are guaranteed to be paid for ten years.

Option 3: Joint and Last Survivor Life Annuity

Income Payments that are paid as long as either of two Annuitants is living.

Option 4: Joint and Last Survivor Annuity with 10 Years of Income Payments Guaranteed

Income Payments that continue as long as either of the two Annuitants are living but are guaranteed to be paid for ten years.

[Table of Contents](#)

If, as of the Annuity Date, the then current Annuity rates applicable to this class of contracts provide an Income Payment greater than the one guaranteed under this Contract for the same Annuity Option, then the greater payment will be made.

Income Payments

Income Payments are based upon the Annuity Option chosen, the Account Value, as defined under the Account Value Provisions above, applied to the Annuity Option, the Annuitant's Attained Age and sex, and the appropriate Fixed Annuity Table.

Frequency and Amount of Income Payments

Income Payments will be paid as monthly installments or at any frequency acceptable to you and us. If the amount of the Account Value to be applied under an Annuity Option is less than \$5,000, we reserve the right to make one lump sum payment equal to the then current Account Value in lieu of Income Payments. If the amount of the Income Payment would be less than \$100, we may reduce the frequency of payments to an interval which will result in the payment being at least \$100, but with a frequency of no less than annually.

Basis of Payments

The Annuity Tables are based on the tables defined under the Annuity Option Information described in the Contract Schedule. The amount of each Income Payment is guaranteed by us.

Betterment of Rates

Annuity payments will not be less than those that would be provided by the application of the Account Value to purchase a single consideration immediate annuity contract of the same type as the settlement option elected, which is offered by Us or our affiliates on the Annuity Date to the same class of annuitants.

FIXED ANNUITY TABLES

AMOUNT OF MONTHLY INCOME PAYMENT

PER \$1000 OF Account Value

Annuitant Only

Option 1: Life Annuity

<i>Attained Age of Annuitant</i>	Male	Female
55	2.74	2.59
60	3.07	2.89
65	3.50	3.27
70	4.07	3.77
75	4.84	4.45
80	5.93	5.42
85	7.50	6.86

Option 2: Life Annuity with 10 Years of Income Payments Guaranteed

<i>Attained Age of Annuitant</i>	Male	Female
55	2.73	2.59
60	3.05	2.88
65	3.46	3.24
70	3.99	3.72
75	4.66	4.34
80	5.50	5.16
85	6.45	6.16

Option 3: Joint and Last Survivor Life Annuity

<i>Attained age of Male Annuitant</i>	Age of Female Annuitant				
	10 Years Younger	5 Years Younger	<i>Same Age</i>	5 Years Older	10 Years Older
55	2.09	2.21	2.34	2.45	2.54
60	2.26	2.42	2.57	2.71	2.82
65	2.48	2.67	2.86	3.04	3.19
70	2.75	3.00	3.25	3.49	3.69
75	3.10	3.42	3.77	4.09	4.37
80	3.55	4.00	4.48	4.95	5.33
85	4.18	4.82	5.51	6.17	6.69

Option 4: Joint and Last Survivor Annuity with 10 Years of Income Payments Guaranteed

<i>Attained age of Male Annuitant</i>	Age of Female Annuitant				
	10 Years Younger	5 Years Younger	<i>Same Age</i>	5 Years Older	10 Years Older
55	2.09	2.21	2.34	2.45	2.54
60	2.26	2.42	2.57	2.71	2.82
65	2.48	2.67	2.86	3.04	3.19
70	2.75	2.99	3.25	3.48	3.68
75	3.09	3.42	3.76	4.08	4.34
80	3.55	3.99	4.45	4.88	5.19
85	4.15	4.76	5.38	5.89	6.22

Monthly installments for ages not shown will be furnished on request

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK

INDIVIDUAL SINGLE PREMIUM DEFERRED INDEX-LINKED SEPARATE ACCOUNT ANNUITY CONTRACT

NONPARTICIPATING

NO DIVIDENDS

BRIGHTHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

(A Stock Company)

[200 Park Avenue

New York, NY 10166]

[Table of Contents](#)

[FIXED ACCOUNT

Initial Interest Rate*: [1.00% annually]

Interest Rate Term: [1 year]

Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate**: [1.00 % annually]

Any paid-up annuity, cash surrender value, or death benefits that are available under this contract will not be less than the minimum benefits required by the statutes of the state in which this contract is delivered.]

TRANSFER REQUIREMENTS:

[TRANSFER PERIOD:

The [5 Calendar Days] following the Contract Anniversary coinciding with the end of the Term for each applicable Shield Option and/or the end of the Interest Rate Term for the Fixed Account.]

TRANSFERS:

[During the Accumulation Period you may only make a transfer to the Fixed Account and to a new Shield Option(s) during the Transfer Period, subject to availability. The effective date of such transfer is the first day of the Fixed Account Interest Rate Term and/or Shield Option(s) to which the transfer is made.

At the end of the Term, the Investment Amount will automatically be renewed into the same Shield Option unless you elect to transfer into a different Shield Option or the Fixed Account Option at that time. If the Shield Option is no longer available at the end of the existing Term, these amounts will automatically transfer into the Fixed Account at the end of the Term unless otherwise directed by You. If the Fixed Account is not available, these amounts will automatically transfer into the Shield Option with, in order of priority, the shortest Term, the highest Shield Rate, and the lowest Cap Rate from the Shield Options available at the end of the Term unless otherwise directed by You.

At the end of the Interest Rate Term, the Fixed Account Value will automatically be renewed into the Fixed Account unless you elect to transfer into a Shield Option at that time. If the Fixed Account is no longer available at the end of the existing Fixed Account Term, these amounts will automatically transfer into the Shield Option with, in order of priority, the shortest Term, the highest Shield Rate, and the lowest Cap Rate from the Shield Options available at the end of the Interest Rate Term unless otherwise directed by You.]

BENEFICIARY: As designated by you as of the Issue Date unless changed in accordance with the Contract provisions.

WITHDRAWALS:

Free Withdrawal Amount: Each Contract Year after the first Contract Year, you may withdraw a portion of your Account Value free from any Withdrawal Charge. The Free Withdrawal Amount each Contract Year is equal to [10%] of the Account Value as of the prior Contract Anniversary less the total amount withdrawn, as described in the Withdrawal Provisions, from the Account Value in the current Contract Year. The Free Withdrawal Amount is non-cumulative and is not carried over to other Contract Years.

[* Initial Interest Rate – the interest rate credited to your initial allocation to the Fixed Account during the Interest Rate Term beginning on the Issue Date.

** We reserve the right with 30 days advance written notice to restrict transfers and allocations into the Fixed Account during the Transfer Period if the declared interest rate that would apply equals the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate. We will provide you notice if these restrictions on transfers and allocations are subsequently lifted.]

[Table of Contents](#)

Withdrawal Charge: The Withdrawal Charge is a percentage of the amount withdrawn from the Account Value in a Contract Year in excess of the Free Withdrawal Amount. The Withdrawal Charge is calculated at the time of each withdrawal using the appropriate withdrawal charge percentage from the following schedule:

WITHDRAWAL CHARGE PERCENTAGES

Number of Complete Contract Years Since Issue Date	% Charge
0	6%
1	5%
2	5%
3 or more	0%

In addition to any waiver of Withdrawal Charges set forth in the Contract or Rider(s), no Withdrawal Charge will be deducted from the Account Value in the event of:

1. Maturity of the Contract; or
2. Payment of the Death Benefit; or
3. Application of your Account Value to an Annuity Option; or
4. If the withdrawal is required for you to avoid Federal Income Tax penalties or to satisfy Federal Income Tax rules concerning minimum distribution requirements that apply to this annuity (except for RMDs on a decedent Roth IRA.) For purposes of this exception, we assume that this annuity is the only contract or funding vehicle from which distributions are required to be taken, and we will ignore all other Account Values; or
5. If you properly "re-characterize" as permitted under Federal Tax Law your traditional IRA deferred annuity or Roth IRA deferred annuity issued by us; or
6. If we agree in writing that none will apply. We may waive the Withdrawal Charge if you directly transfer the amount withdrawn to a Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY or Brighthouse Financial affiliate annuity contract pre-approved by us.

Minimum Partial Withdrawal: [\$500.00]

Minimum Account Value which must remain in the Contract after a Partial Withdrawal: [\$2,000.00]

ANNUITY OPTION INFORMATION:

1. [The Annuity Date must be the first day of a calendar month. Unless otherwise directed by you, the Annuity Date is the first day of the calendar month following the Annuitant's 90th birthday or 10 years from the Issue Date, whichever is later, or a later date if we agree.]
2. The Annuity Date must not be less than 13 months from the Issue Date.
3. For Income Payments, the Fixed Annuity Tables are based on the Annuity 2000 Mortality Table with 15 years of mortality improvement based upon projection Scale AA, a 7 year age setback and interest at 1.00%.

ANNUITY SERVICE OFFICE:

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY
[P.O. Box 10366
Des Moines, IA 50306-0366]
[(800) 777-5897]

[Table of Contents](#)

ENDORSEMENTS AND RIDERS ATTACHED TO THIS CONTRACT:

[Fixed Account Rider
Death Benefit Rider – Return of Premium
Waiver of Withdrawal Charge for Nursing Home Confinement Rider
Waiver of Withdrawal Charge for Terminal Illness Rider
Individual Retirement Annuity Qualification Rider
Roth Individual Retirement Annuity (“Roth IRA”) Endorsement
Individual Non-Qualified Annuity Endorsement
Designated Beneficiary Non-Qualified Endorsement]

ML-22495-1 (07/15)

[3D]

[REDACTED INDICES]

ML-22495-1 (07/15)

[3E]

[REDACTED INDICES]

ML-22495-1 (07/15)

[3F]

[REDACTED INDICES]

ML-22495-1 (07/15)

[3G]

BRIGHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

[200 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10166]

FIXED ACCOUNT RIDER

This Rider is part of the Contract to which it is attached and is effective upon issuance. In the case of a conflict with any provision of the Contract, the provisions of this Rider will control. This Rider amends the Contract as follows:

DEFINITIONS

The following replaces the definition of "Account Value" in the "Definitions" section:

Account Value

Is the total of the Fixed Account Value and the value of the Shield Option(s) under this Contract, adjusted for any amounts that may be included by rider during the Accumulation Period. Also referred to as "Contract Value."

FIXED ACCOUNT - The following is added to the Contract:

FIXED ACCOUNT PROVISIONS

Fixed Account

We credit interest to the portion of the Account Value allocated to the Fixed Account. The Fixed Account is part of our General Account. We guarantee that the interest credited to any allocation to the Fixed Account on the Issue Date will equal the Initial Interest Rate shown on the Contract Schedule. Thereafter, we will declare an interest rate as of each Contract Anniversary for the duration of the Interest Rate Term and such rate will not be less than the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate. If the declared interest rate equals the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate, we reserve the right to restrict transfers and allocations into the Fixed Account if the Company is unable to support the Minimum Guaranteed Interest Rate.

The initial Fixed Account Value is the amount initially allocated to the Fixed Account. Thereafter, the Fixed Account Value equals: (a) the initial Fixed Account Value or the Fixed Account Value on the most recent Contract Anniversary, whichever is applicable, including any transfers; plus (b) any interest credited by us; less (c) the amount of any withdrawals including any Withdrawal Charges; and less (d) any Premium or Other Taxes, if applicable.

Interest Crediting Method

Interest will be compounded and credited to the Fixed Account at an annual effective interest rate declared by Us. Interest will be credited on amounts allocated to the Fixed Account through the effective date such amounts are withdrawn or transferred from the Fixed Account.

Interest Rate Term

The Interest Rate Term is the length of time over which the current interest rate is guaranteed. At the end of the Interest Rate Term, the Fixed Account Value will automatically be renewed into the same Interest Rate Term, with the then current interest rate for such new term, unless otherwise directed by You. No Interest Rate Term will extend beyond the Annuity Date.

PURCHASE PAYMENT PROVISIONS – Replace the first paragraph of the section entitled "Shield Options" with the following:

Shield Options

On the Issue Date, you may allocate your Purchase Payment to one or more of the available Shield Options listed on the Contract Schedule and the Fixed Account. At the end of each Term or Interest Rate Term, you may transfer the Account Value attributable to the Shield Option(s) or the Fixed Account to one or more of the available Shield Options or the Fixed Account (if available) subject to the Transfer Requirements and Minimum Allocation shown on the Contract Schedule and the Renewal Provisions.

WITHDRAWAL PROVISIONS – The following will replace the section entitled "Withdrawals" under "Withdrawal Provisions" with the following:

Prior to the Annuity Date, you may, upon Notice to us, request a full or a partial withdrawal and we will withdraw that amount from the Account Value ("the amount withdrawn"). A withdrawal will result in a reduction to each Shield Option and the Fixed Account in the ratio that each Shield Option and the Fixed Account bears to the total Account Value, as determined under the Account

Value Provisions above, unless otherwise directed by you. The amount payable to you will be a net amount equal to the amount withdrawn adjusted for any applicable Withdrawal Charge and Premium and Other Taxes. The Free Withdrawal Amount shown on the Contract Schedule defines the amount You may withdraw free from any Withdrawal Charge.

The total amount withdrawn from the Account Value must not be less than the Minimum Partial Withdrawal amount shown on the Contract Schedule. If the withdrawal would result in the remaining Account Value being less than the Minimum Account Value shown on the Contract Schedule, we will treat the withdrawal request as a request for a full withdrawal.

If you request a full or partial withdrawal, the amount withdrawn after adjustments for any Withdrawal Charge will result in our paying you a net amount. The net amount payable to you is equal to (a)-(b)-(c), where:

- (a) is the amount withdrawn from the Account Value, and
- (b) is the Withdrawal Charge if any, as described on the Contract Schedule, and
- (c) is the Premium and Other Taxes, if any.

The amount withdrawn will reduce the Investment Amount, as defined in the Definitions section, for each Shield Option by the percentage reduction in the Interim Value of such Shield Option and the Fixed Account Value as applicable.

DEATH BENEFIT PROVISIONS – The following will replace the first paragraph of the section entitled “Non-Spousal Beneficiary Continuation During Accumulation Period” under “Death Benefit Provisions” with the following:

A Beneficiary who is not a spouse can choose to continue the Contract until the fifth anniversary of the Owner's death. The Contract can be continued by a Beneficiary only if his or her share of the death benefit is at least equal to the Contract Minimum specified on the Contract Schedule. If the Beneficiary continues the Contract under this provision his or her share will not be paid. It will instead be continued in the Contract on the date we determine the Death Benefit Amount. Such Beneficiary will have the right to make partial and full withdrawals of his/her share of the Contract, not subject to Withdrawal Charges. Such Beneficiary will also have the right to make transfers at the end of a Term or Interest Rate Term as described on the Contract Schedule.

DEFERRAL OF PAYMENTS - After receipt of a Notice of withdrawal from you, we reserve the right to defer payment for a withdrawal for the period permitted by law but not for more than six (6) months.

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY has caused this Rider to be signed by its [Secretary].

[]

[Secretary]

BRIGHTHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

[200 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10166]

DEATH BENEFIT RIDER – RETURN OF PREMIUM

This Rider forms a part of the Contract to which it is attached and is effective upon the Issue Date. In case of a conflict with any provision in the Contract, the provisions of this Rider will control. Your election of this Rider is irrevocable. The following amends the “Death Benefit Provisions” of the Contract as follows:

DEATH BENEFIT PROVISIONS

Death Benefit Amount During The Accumulation Period

This provision is amended to provide that the Death Benefit Amount will be the greater of:

- (1) the Account Value; or
- (2) Purchase Payment, reduced proportionately by the percentage reduction in Account Value of the Shield Option(s) and the Fixed Account for each partial withdrawal.

If a non-natural person owns the Contract, then the Annuitant shall be deemed to be the Owner for purposes of determining the eligibility to purchase this Rider.

If the Owner is a natural person and the Owner is changed to someone other than a spouse, the Death Benefit Amount shall be determined as defined above; however, subsection (2) shall be restated to provide as follows: “the Account Value as of the effective date of the change of Owner, reduced proportionately by the percentage reduction in Account Value of the Shield Option(s) and the Fixed Account for each partial withdrawal made after such date”.

In the event that the Contract is continued under the “Spousal Continuation During Accumulation Period”, the Death Benefit Amount shall be determined in accordance with (1) or (2) above. Upon contract continuation, the Account Value will be adjusted, if necessary, to an amount equal to the Death Benefit Amount. If an adjustment is needed, an amount equal to the excess of the Death Benefit Amount over the Account Value will be allocated to the Fixed Account.

The Death Benefit Amount is determined as of the end of the Business Day on which we have received both due proof of death and an election for the payment method.

However, if Fixed Account transfer and allocation restrictions are in effect at the time this amount is allocated to the Fixed Account, then on the next Contract Anniversary, this amount (excluding interest earned on such amount) will be transferred out of the Fixed Account into the Shield Option with, in order of priority, the shortest Term, the highest Shield Rate, and the lowest Cap Rate from the Shield Options available unless otherwise directed by You.

Death Benefit Rider Cost

The cost for this Rider will generally be reflected in lower Cap and Step Rates for each Shield Option than if this Rider were not elected. The reduction in the Cap and Step Rates will not exceed the Return of Premium Death Benefit Maximum Cap or Step Rate Reduction, as shown on the Contract Schedule, of the Cap and Step Rates that would have applied if this Death Benefit Rider was not selected. The Cap and Step Rate will never be less than the Minimum Guaranteed Cap/Step Rates shown on the Contract Schedule.

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY has caused this Rider to be signed by its [Secretary].

[

]

[Secretary]

BRIGHTHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

[200 Park Avenue
New York, New York 10166]

WAIVER OF WITHDRAWAL CHARGE FOR NURSING HOME OR HOSPITAL CONFINEMENT RIDER

This Rider forms a part of the Contract to which it is attached and is effective as of the Issue Date. In the case of a conflict with any provision in the Contract, the provisions of this Rider will control. This Rider is irrevocable and its provisions will remain part of the Contract until the earlier of the Annuity Date or the date the Contract terminates. This Rider amends the Contract as follows:

The following provisions are added to the Contract:

WAIVER OF WITHDRAWAL CHARGE FOR NURSING HOME OR HOSPITAL CONFINEMENT

After the first Contract Anniversary, the Withdrawal Charge attributable to such withdrawal will be waived upon a withdrawal if:

1. you are confined to a Nursing Home and/or Hospital for at least 90 consecutive days or confined for a total of at least 90 days if there is no more than a 6-month break in the confinement and the confinements are for related causes;
2. the first confinement referred to in (1) above begins on or after the first Contract Anniversary;
3. the withdrawal request and proof satisfactory to us of confinement are received by us at our Annuity Service Office either while you are confined or within 90 days after such confinement;
4. confinement in a Nursing Home and/or Hospital is prescribed by a Physician and is Medically Necessary;
5. you have been the Owner continuously since the Issue Date, or you are a Spousal Beneficiary who continues the Contract under the Spousal Continuation During Accumulation Period Option; and
6. you were less than the Maximum Nursing Home or Hospital Confinement Rider Issue Age specified on the Contract Schedule on the Issue Date.

In the case of Joint Owners, this Rider applies to either Joint Owner. If the Owner is not a natural person, this Rider applies to the Annuitant provided the Annuitant has continuously been the Annuitant since the Issue Date.

DEFINITIONS

Hospital - A facility which:

1. is located in the United States or its territories;
2. is licensed as a hospital by the jurisdiction in which it is located;
3. is supervised by a staff of licensed physicians;
4. provides nursing services 24 hours a day by, or under the supervision of, a registered nurse (R.N.);
5. operates primarily for the care and treatment of sick and injured persons as inpatients for a charge; and
6. has access to medical and diagnostic facilities.

Intermediate Care Facility - A facility which:

1. is located in the United States;
2. is licensed and operated as an Intermediate Care Facility according to the laws of the jurisdiction in which it is located;

ML-1215 (01/01/02)

3. provides continuous 24 hours a day nursing service by, or under the supervision of, a registered graduate professional nurse (R.N.) or a licensed practical nurse (L.P.N.); and
4. maintains a daily medical record of each patient.

Medically Necessary - Appropriate and consistent with the diagnosis in accord with accepted standards of practice and which could not have been omitted without affecting the individual's condition.

Nursing Home - A facility which is a Skilled Nursing Facility, an Intermediate Care Facility or Residential Care Facility. Nursing Home does not mean:

1. a home for the aged, a community living center or place that primarily provides domiciliary, residency or retirement care; or
2. a place owned or operated by a member of the Owner's immediate family. Immediate family members include the Owner's spouse, children, parents, grandparents, grandchildren, siblings and in-laws.

Physician - Any person duly licensed and legally qualified to diagnose and treat sickness and injuries. A physician must be providing services within the scope of his or her license. A Physician may not be a member of the Owner's immediate family.

Residential Care Facility - A facility which:

1. is located in the United States or its territories;
2. is licensed and operated as a Residential Care Facility according to the laws of the jurisdiction in which it is located; and
3. provides nursing care under the supervision of a registered professional nurse (R.N.).

Skilled Nursing Facility - A facility which:

1. is located in the United States or its territories;
2. is licensed and operated as a skilled Nursing Facility according to the laws of the jurisdiction in which it is located;
3. provides skilled nursing care under the supervision of a licensed physician;
4. provides continuous 24 hours a day nursing services by, or under the supervision of, a registered graduate professional nurse (R.N.); and
5. maintains a daily medical record of each patient.

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY has caused this Rider to be signed by its [Secretary].

[



]

[Christine M. DeBiase
Secretary]

ML-1215 (01/01/02)

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY

[200 Park Avenue
New York, New York 10166]

WAIVER OF WITHDRAWAL CHARGE FOR TERMINAL ILLNESS RIDER

This Rider forms a part of the Contract to which it is attached and is effective as of the Issue Date. In the case of a conflict with any provision in the Contract, the provisions of this Rider will control. This Rider is irrevocable and its provisions will remain in part of the Contract until the earlier of the Annuity Date or the date the Contract terminates. This Rider amends the Contract as follows:

The following provisions are added to the Contract:

WAIVER OF WITHDRAWAL CHARGE FOR TERMINAL ILLNESS

After the first Contract Anniversary, the Withdrawal Charge attributable to such withdrawal will be waived upon a withdrawal if:

1. you are terminally ill and not expected to live more than 12 months;
2. a Qualified Physician certifies to your illness and life expectancy;
3. you had not been diagnosed with the terminal illness as of the Issue Date;
4. you have been the Owner continuously since the Issue Date or you are a Spousal Beneficiary who continues the Contract under the Spousal Continuation During Accumulation Period Option; and
5. you were less than the Maximum Terminal Illness Rider Issue Age specified on the Contract Schedule on the Issue Date.

In the case of Joint Owners, this Rider applies to either Joint Owner. If the Owner is not a natural person, this Rider applies to the Annuitant provided the Annuitant has continuously been the Annuitant since the Issue Date.

Qualified Physician is any person duly licensed and legally qualified to diagnose and treat sickness and injuries. A physician must be providing services within the scope of his or her license. A Physician may not be a member of the Owner's immediate family. Immediate family members include the Owner's spouse, children, parents, grandparents, grandchildren, siblings and in-laws.

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY has caused this Rider to be signed by its [Secretary].

[



]

[Christine M. DeBiase
Secretary]

ML-1216 (01/01/02)

BRIGHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

[200 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10166]

INDIVIDUAL RETIREMENT ANNUITY QUALIFICATION RIDER

This Rider modifies the Contract/Certificate (hereinafter referred to as Contract) to which it is attached so that it may qualify as an Individual Retirement Annuity (IRA) under Section 408(b) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended (the "Code") and applicable regulations. The provisions in this Rider supersede any contrary provisions in the Contract, including the provisions of any other riders or endorsements issued with the Contract. The following conditions, restrictions and limitations apply.

- Exclusive Benefit** This Contract is established for the exclusive benefit of You and Your beneficiaries. If this is an inherited IRA within the meaning of Code Section 408(d)(3)(c) maintained for the benefit of a designated beneficiary of a deceased individual, references in this document to "You" or "Your" are to the deceased individual.
- Owner and Annuitant** Unless otherwise permitted by the Code, the owner and annuitant (hereinafter collectively referred to as You or Your) of this Contract must be the same individual and cannot be changed after the Contract Date. A joint owner and/or a contingent annuitant cannot be named under this Contract.
- Fixed Premiums** This contract does not require fixed premiums.
- Transfer of Ownership/Assignment** Your interest in this Contract may not be sold, assigned, discounted, or pledged as collateral for a loan or as security for the performance of any obligation or for any other purpose to any person. No loans shall be made under this contract, unless permitted by the Code. Certain rules may apply in the case of a transfer pursuant to divorce under the terms of a Court Order or separation agreement, as defined in Code Section 408(d)(6).
- Creditor Claims** To the extent permitted by law, Your rights or benefits or those of the beneficiary under this Contract shall not be subject to the claims of creditors or any legal process.
- Nonforfeitability** Your entire interest in this Contract is nonforfeitable.
- Contribution Limits** All contributions to this Contract must be in cash. Except in the case of a rollover contribution as permitted by Section 402(c), 402(e)(6), 403(a)(4), 403(b)(8), 403(b)(10), 408(d)(3) or 457(e)(16) of the Code, a nontaxable transfer from an individual retirement plan under Section 7701(a)(37) of the Code, or a contribution made in accordance with the terms of a Simplified Employee Pension (SEP) program as described in Section 408(k) of the Code, ongoing contributions to this Contract (if permitted) shall not exceed the annual limits in accordance with Sections 408(b) and 219(b) of the Code (or such other amount provided by applicable federal tax law). In particular, unless otherwise provided by applicable federal tax law:
- A. The total cash contributions shall not exceed \$5,000 for any taxable year beginning in 2008 and years thereafter. After 2008, the limit will be adjusted by the Secretary of the Treasury for cost-of-living increases under Code Section 219(b)(5)(D). Such adjustments will be in multiples of \$500.
 - B. In the case of an individual who is 50 or older, the annual cash contribution limit is increased by \$1,000 for any taxable year beginning in 2006 and years thereafter.
- No contribution will be accepted under a SIMPLE IRA plan established by any employer pursuant to Code Section 408(p). No transfer or rollover of funds attributable to contributions made by a particular employer under its SIMPLE IRA plan will be accepted from a SIMPLE IRA, that is, an individual retirement account under Code Section 408(a) or an individual retirement annuity under Code Section 408(b) used in conjunction with a SIMPLE IRA plan, prior to the expiration of the two-year period beginning on the date the

Owner first participated in that employer's SIMPLE IRA plan.

If this is an inherited IRA within the meaning of Code Section 408(d)(3)(c), no additional contributions will be accepted.

Compensation

Compensation means wages, salaries, professional fees, or other amounts derived from or received from personal service actually rendered (including, but not limited to, commissions paid salesmen, compensation for services on the basis of a percentage of profits, commissions on insurance premiums, tips, and bonuses) and includes earned income as defined in Code Section 401(c)(2) (reduced by the deduction the self-employed individual takes for contributions made to a self-employed retirement plan). For purposes of this definition, Code Section 401(c)(2) shall be applied as if the term trade or business for purposes of Code Section 1402 included service described in subsection (c)(6). Compensation does not include amounts derived from or received as earnings or profits from property (including but not limited to interest and dividends) or amounts not includable in gross income (determined without regard to Code Section 112). Compensation also does not include any amount received as a pension or annuity or as deferred compensation. The term "compensation" shall include any amount includable in the individual's gross income under Code Section 71 with respect to a divorce or separation instrument described in Code Section 71(b)(2) (A). The term "compensation" also includes any differential wage payments as defined in Code Section 3401(h)(2).

Rollovers

Pursuant to IRC Section 408(d)(3)(A), to the extent that a distribution from this IRA would be included in income if not rolled over, you may roll over such distribution within 60 days to an eligible retirement plan. An eligible retirement plan includes another traditional IRA, a qualified pension, profit sharing or stock bonus plan, a Section 403(b) tax sheltered annuity and an eligible 457 governmental plan. This IRA contract may receive eligible rollover distributions from these plans as well.

Distributions You roll over from retirement plans or arrangements described above to this Contract must be completed by means of a direct transfer or rollover in accordance with Code Section 401(a)(31) in order to avoid the mandatory 20% income tax withholding from the distribution and a possible 10% additional tax penalty under Code Section 72(t). You may replace amounts withheld from other sources to complete the full rollover, but the 10% penalty may continue to be due if You do not specify that the transfer of the distribution be conducted by direct transfer or rollover.

Required Minimum Distributions

Notwithstanding any provision of this Contract to the contrary, the distribution of an individual's interest in the Contract shall be made in accordance with the minimum distribution requirements of Code Section 408(b)(3) and 401(a)(9) of the Code and the regulations thereunder, the provisions of which are herein incorporated by reference. If distributions are not made in the form of an annuity on an irrevocable basis (except for acceleration), then distribution of the interest in the Contract (as such "interest" is described in the subsection of this Rider titled "Distributions Upon Your Death") must satisfy the requirements of Code Section 408(a)(6) and the regulations thereunder, rather than the subsection of the Rider titled "Distributions During Your Lifetime" and the subsection of this Rider titled "Distributions Upon Your Death".

Distributions During Your Lifetime

Your entire interest in the Contract must be distributed or begin to be distributed by Your required beginning date, which is the April 1st following the calendar year in which You reach age 70 1/2, or such later date provided by applicable federal tax law. For each succeeding year, a distribution must be made on or before December 31st. By the required beginning date, You may elect to have the balance in the Contract distributed in one of the following forms:

1. a single sum payment;
2. equal or substantially equal payments over Your life;
3. equal or substantially equal payments over the lives of You and Your designated beneficiary (within the meaning of Code Section 401(a)(9)); or
4. equal or substantially equal payments over a specified period that may not be longer than the joint life and last survivor expectancy of You and Your

designated beneficiary.

Payments must be made in periodic payments at intervals of no longer than 1 year and must be either non-increasing or they may increase only as provided in Q&As-1, -4, and -14 of Section 1.401(a)(9)-6 of the Income Tax Regulations. Also, to the extent permitted under the Contract, payments may be changed in accordance with the provision of Q&A-13 of Section 1.401(a)(9)-6 of the Income Tax Regulations. In addition, any distribution must satisfy the incidental benefit requirements specified in Q&A-2 of Section 1.401(a)(9)-6 of the Income Tax Regulations.

The distribution periods described above cannot exceed the periods specified in Section 1.401(a)(9)-6 of the Income Tax Regulations. The first required payment can be made as late as April 1 of the year following the year the individual attains age 70 $\frac{1}{2}$ and must be the payment that is required for one payment interval. The second payment need not be made until the end of the next payment interval.

If this is an inherited IRA within the meaning of Code Section 408(d)(3)(C), this subsection "Distributions During Your Lifetime" does not apply. See "Distributions Upon Your Death" for the applicable rules.

Minimum Amounts to be Distributed

If Your interest is to be distributed in other than a lump sum or substantially equal amounts as discussed above, then the amount to be distributed each year, commencing at Your required beginning date, must be at least equal to an amount prescribed under Code Section 408(b) and 401(a)(9) and any relevant rules and regulations.

Distributions Upon Your Death

If You die on or after required distributions commence, the remaining portion of Your interest (if any) shall be distributed at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution in effect as of the date of Your death.

If You die before required distributions commence, and unless otherwise permitted under applicable law, Your entire interest will be distributed as follows:

- a. If Your interest is payable to a designated beneficiary, except as provided in (b), (c) and (d) below, the designated beneficiary may elect to receive the entire interest over the life of the designated beneficiary or over a period not extending beyond the life expectancy of the designated beneficiary, commencing on or before December 31st of the calendar year immediately following the calendar year in which You died. Such election by the designated beneficiary must be irrevocable and must be made no later than December 31st of the calendar year immediately following the calendar year in which You died. If this is an inherited IRA within the meaning of Code Section 408(d)(3)(C) established for the benefit of a non-spouse designated beneficiary by a direct trustee-to-trustee transfer from a retirement plan of a deceased individual under Section 402(c)(11), then, notwithstanding any election made by the deceased individual, the non-spouse designated beneficiary may elect to have distributions made under this paragraph if the transfer is made no later than the end of the year following the year of death.
- b. If there is no designated beneficiary, or Your beneficiary elects this option, Your entire interest in this Contract will be distributed by December 31 of the calendar year containing the fifth anniversary of Your death (or of the spouse's death in the case of the surviving spouse's death before distributions are required to begin under paragraph (c) below).
- c. If the sole designated beneficiary in (a) above is Your surviving spouse, the surviving spouse may elect to receive the entire interest in equal or substantially equal payments over the life of the surviving spouse or over a period not extending beyond the life expectancy of the surviving spouse, commencing at any date on or before the later of:
 - (i) December 31 of the calendar year immediately following the calendar year in which the Annuitant died; or
 - (ii) December 31 of the calendar year in which You would have attained age

70 ½. Such election by the surviving spouse must be irrevocable and must be made no later than the earlier of December 31 of the calendar year containing the fifth anniversary of Your death, or the date distributions are required to begin pursuant to the preceding sentence.

If the surviving spouse dies before required distributions commence to him or her, the remaining interest will be distributed, starting by the end of the calendar year following the calendar year of the spouse's death, over the spouse's designated beneficiary's remaining life expectancy determined using such beneficiary's age as of his or her birthday in the year following the death of the spouse, or, if elected, will be distributed in accordance with paragraph (b) above. If the surviving spouse dies after required distributions commence to him or her, any remaining interest will continue to be distributed under the contract option chosen.

If the sole designated beneficiary of this IRA is Your surviving spouse, he or she may elect to treat the Contract as his or her own, whether or not distributions had commenced prior to Your death. This election will be deemed to have been made if such surviving spouse makes a contribution to this Contract (if permitted) or fails to elect any of the above provisions. The result of such an election is that the surviving spouse will be considered the individual for whose benefit the IRA is maintained and distributions will be based on the surviving spouse's age and life expectancy.

Unless otherwise provided by applicable federal tax law, life expectancy is determined using the Single Life Table in Q&A-1 of Section 1.401(a)(9)-9 of the Income Tax Regulations. If distributions are being made to a surviving spouse as the sole designated beneficiary, such spouse's remaining life expectancy for a year is the number in the Single Life Table corresponding to such spouse's age in the year. In all other cases, remaining life expectancy for a year is the number in the Single Life Table corresponding to the beneficiary's age in the year specified in paragraph (a) or (c) and reduced by 1 for each subsequent year. If benefits are payable under one of the annuity options under the Contract, life expectancy shall not be recalculated.

Unless otherwise provided under applicable federal tax law, the "interest" in this IRA Contract includes the amount of any outstanding rollover, transfer and recharacterization under Q&As-7 and -8 of Section 1.408-8 of the Income Tax Regulations. Also, prior to the date that the Contract is annuitized, the "interest" in the Contract includes the actuarial present value of any additional benefits provided under this IRA Contract (such as survivor benefits in excess of the dollar amount credited to You or Your beneficiary under the Contract) under Q&A-12 of Section 1.401(a)(9)-6 of the Income Tax Regulations.

For purposes of this Section of the Rider, required distributions are considered to commence on Your required beginning date or, if applicable, on the date distributions are required to begin to Your surviving spouse under (c) above. However, if distributions start prior to the applicable date in the preceding sentence, on an irrevocable basis (except for acceleration) under an annuity contract meeting the requirements of Section 1.401(a)(9)-6 of the Income Tax Regulations, then required distributions are considered to commence on the annuity starting date.

Alternative Calculation Method

An individual may satisfy the Minimum Distribution Requirements under Section 408(a)(6) and 408(b)(3) of the Code by taking a distribution from one IRA that is equal to the amount required to satisfy the minimum distribution requirements for two or more IRAs. For this purpose, the owner of two or more IRAs may use the alternative method described in Q&A-9 of Section 1.408-8 of the Income Tax Regulations, to satisfy the minimum distribution requirements described above. Under such circumstances, You shall be responsible for determining that the Minimum Distribution Requirements are met and We shall have no responsibility for such determination. Withdrawal Charges, if otherwise applicable, will not be applied to the extent of a distribution required under Code Sections 401(a)(9) and 408(b)(3) with respect to this Contract.

The required minimum distributions payable to a designated beneficiary from this IRA may be withdrawn from another IRA the beneficiary holds from the same decedent in accordance with Q&A-9 of Section 1.408-8 of the Income Tax Regulations.

Reports

As the issuer of this Contract, We will furnish You reports concerning the status of this Annuity at least annually and such information concerning required minimum distributions as is prescribed by the Commissioner of Internal Revenue.

**Administrative
Compliance/Amendment**

As issuer of this Contract, We have the right to interpret its provisions in accordance with the Code and regulations thereunder in order to comply with Federal income tax rules and to maintain this Contract's qualification as an IRA under Section 408(b). If the Code and related law, regulations and rulings require a distribution greater than described above in order to keep this Annuity qualified under the Code, we will administer the Contract in accordance with these laws, regulations and rulings. This contract may be amended by Us at any time to maintain its qualified status under Section 408(b) of the Code, following all necessary regulatory approvals. Any such amendment may be made retroactively effective if necessary or appropriate to conform to the requirements of the Code (or any State law granting IRA tax benefits).

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY has caused this Rider to be signed by its [Secretary].

[

]

[Secretary]

BRIGHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

[200 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10166]

ROTH INDIVIDUAL RETIREMENT ANNUITY ("ROTH IRA") ENDORSEMENT

The provisions in this Roth IRA Endorsement (the "Endorsement") are effective as of the issue date for the attached annuity contract (the "Contract") as a Roth IRA (or the date it has been converted to a Roth IRA), unless a later date is specified under the federal tax law with respect to a provision hereunder.

The provisions below this paragraph, through Article VIII, of this Endorsement are word-for-word identical to the operative provisions in Articles I through VIII of IRS Form 5305-RB (dated March 2002) and are deemed to meet the statutory requirements for a Roth IRA. These provisions are clarified in accordance with more recent IRS guidance in Article IX below.

This Endorsement is made a part of the annuity contract to which it is attached, and the following provisions apply in lieu of any provisions in the contract to the contrary.

The annuitant is establishing a Roth Individual Retirement Annuity (Roth IRA) under section 408A of the Internal Revenue Code to provide for his or her retirement and for the support of his or her beneficiaries after death.

Article I

Except in the case of a rollover contribution described in section 408A(e), a re-characterized contribution described in section 408A(d)(6), or an IRA Conversion Contribution, the issuer will accept only cash contributions up to \$3,000 per year for tax years 2002 through 2004. That contribution limit is increased to \$4,000 for tax years 2005 through 2007 and \$5,000 for 2008 and thereafter. For individuals who have reached the age of 50 before the close of the tax year, the contribution limit is increased to \$3,500 per year for tax years 2002 through 2004, \$4,500 for 2005, \$5,000 for 2006 and 2007, and \$6,000 for 2008 and thereafter. For tax years after 2008, the above limits will be increased to reflect a cost-of-living adjustment, if any.

Article II

1. The contribution limit described in Article I is gradually reduced to \$0 for higher income annuitants. For a single annuitant, the annual contribution is phased out between adjusted gross income (AGI) of \$95,000 and \$110,000; for a married annuitant filing jointly, between AGI of \$150,000 and \$160,000; and for a married annuitant filing separately, between AGI of \$0 and \$10,000. In the case of a conversion, the issuer will not accept IRA Conversion Contributions in a tax year if the annuitant's AGI for the tax year the funds were distributed from the other IRA exceeds \$100,000 or if the annuitant is married and files a separate return. Adjusted gross income is defined in section 408A(c)(3) and does not include IRA Conversion Contributions.
2. In the case of a joint return, the AGI limits in the preceding paragraph apply to the combined AGI of the annuitant and his or her spouse

Article III

The annuitant's interest in the contract is nonforfeitable and nontransferable.

Article IV

1. The contract does not require fixed contributions.
2. Any dividends (refund of contributions other than those attributable to excess contributions) arising under the contract will be applied (before the close of the calendar year following the year of the dividend) as contributions toward the contract.

Article V

1. If the annuitant dies before his or her entire interest in the contract is distributed to him or her and the annuitant's surviving spouse is not the designated beneficiary, the remaining interest in the contract will be distributed in accordance with (a) below or, if elected or there is no designated beneficiary, in accordance with (b) below:

- (a) The remaining interest in the contract will be distributed, starting by the end of the calendar year following the year of the annuitant's death, over the designated beneficiary's remaining life expectancy, or a period no longer than such remaining life expectancy, as determined in the year following the death of the annuitant. Life expectancy is determined using the single life table in Regulations section 1.401(a)(9)-9.
 - (b) The remaining interest in the contract will be distributed by the end of the calendar year containing the fifth anniversary of the annuitant's death.
2. If the annuitant's surviving spouse is the designated beneficiary, such spouse will then be treated as the annuitant.

Article VI

1. The annuitant agrees to provide the issuer with all information necessary to prepare any reports required by sections 408(i) and 408A(d)(3)(E), Regulations sections 1.408-5 and 1.408-6, or other guidance published by the Internal Revenue Service (IRS).
2. The issuer agrees to submit to the IRS and annuitant the reports prescribed by the IRS.

Article VII

Notwithstanding any other articles which may be added or incorporated, the provisions of Articles I through IV and this sentence will be controlling. Any additional articles inconsistent with section 408A, the related regulations, or other published guidance will be invalid.

Article VIII

This Endorsement will be amended as necessary to comply with the provisions of the Code, the related regulations, and other published guidance. Other amendments may be made with the consent of the persons whose signatures appear on the contract.

Article IX

A. Clarifications of Terms Used in This Endorsement

1. The term "issuer," "we" or "us" means Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY.
2. The term "annuitant," "you" or "your" refers to the individual who is the measuring life, as well as the individual owner (or "owner"), under this Contract. The term "Contract" also may refer to a certificate issued under a group annuity contract. No joint owner or contingent annuitant may be named under this Contract. If this is an inherited IRA within the meaning of Code Section 408(d)(3)(c) maintained for the benefit of a designated beneficiary of a deceased individual, references in this document to "annuitant," "owner," "you" or "your" are to the deceased individual.
3. The term "article" as used in Article VII may include any provision of the Contract (including any rider or endorsement).

B. Clarifications of Articles I-VIII and Other Contract Provisions

1. The Contract as modified by this Endorsement is intended to qualify as part of a tax-qualified retirement arrangement, plan or contract that meets the requirements of section 408A and any applicable Treasury Regulations, i.e., to qualify as a Roth IRA. To achieve these purposes, the provisions of this Endorsement shall control if they are in conflict with those of the Contract, and the provisions of this Endorsement and the Contract (including any other rider or endorsement that does not specifically override this provision) shall be interpreted to ensure or maintain such tax qualification, despite any other provision to the contrary. Payments and distributions under this Contract shall be made in a time and manner necessary to maintain such a tax qualification under the applicable provisions of the Internal Revenue Code (the "Code"). We reserve the right to amend this Endorsement or the Contract to comply with any applicable changes in the Code or any regulations or other published guidance relating thereto, or to reflect any clarifications that may be needed or are appropriate to maintain such tax qualification. We will send you a copy of any such amendment, and when required by law, we will obtain the approval of the appropriate regulatory authority or of the annuitant.

2. No benefits under the Contract may be transferred, sold, assigned, borrowed, or pledged as collateral for a loan, or as security for the performance of an obligation, or for any other purpose, to any person, except that the Contract may be transferred under a divorce or separation instrument described in section 408(d)(6).
3. (a) **Maximum Permissible Amount.** Except in the case of a qualified rollover contribution, a nontaxable transfer from an individual retirement plan under Section 7701(a)(37) of the Code, or a recharacterization (as defined in (f) below), ongoing contributions to this Contract (if permitted) must be in cash and the total of such contributions to all the individual owner's Roth IRAs for a taxable year shall not exceed the applicable amount (as defined in (b) below), or the individual owner's compensation (as defined in (h) below), if less, for that taxable year (or such other amount provided by applicable federal tax law). Any contribution described in the previous sentence that may not exceed the lesser of the applicable amount or the individual owner's compensation is referred to as a "regular contribution." A "qualified rollover contribution" is a rollover contribution of a distribution from an eligible retirement plan described in section 402(c)(8)(B) (or such other amounts provided by applicable federal tax law). If the distribution is from an IRA, the rollover must meet the requirements of section 408(d)(3), except the one-rollover-per-year rule of section 408(d)(3)(B) does not apply if the rollover contribution is from an IRA other than a Roth IRA (a "nonRoth IRA"). If the rollover contribution is from an eligible retirement plan other than an IRA, the rollover must meet the requirements of section 402(c), 402(e)(6), 403(a)(4), 403(b)(8), 403(b)(10), 408(d)(3) or 457(e)(16), as applicable. Contributions may be limited under (c) through (e) below.
 - (b) **Applicable Amount.** The applicable amount is determined below:
 - (i) If the individual owner is under age 50, the applicable amount is \$5,000 for any taxable year beginning in 2008 and years thereafter. After 2008, the \$5,000 amount will be adjusted by the Secretary of the Treasury for cost-of-living increases under section 219(b)(5)(D). Such adjustments will be in multiples of \$500.
 - (ii) If the individual owner is 50 or older, the applicable amount under paragraph (i) above is increased by \$1,000 for any taxable year beginning in 2006 and years thereafter.
 - (c) **Regular Contribution Limit.** The maximum regular contribution that can be made to all the individual owner's Roth IRAs for a taxable year is the smaller amount determined under (i) or (ii) below.
 - (i) The maximum regular contribution is phased out ratably between certain levels of modified adjusted gross income ("modified AGI"), as defined in (g) below, in accordance with the following table:

<u>Filing Status</u>	<u>Full Contribution</u>	<u>Phase-Out Range</u>	<u>No Contribution</u>
<u>Modified AGI</u>			
Single or Head of Household	\$95,000 or less	Between \$95,000 and \$110,000	\$110,000 or more
Joint Return or Qualifying Widow(er)	\$150,000 or less	Between \$150,000 and \$160,000	\$160,000 or more
Married - Separate Return	\$0	Between \$0 and \$10,000	\$10,000 or more

If the individual owner's modified AGI for a taxable year is in the phase-out range, the maximum regular contribution determined under this table for that taxable year is rounded up to the next multiple of \$10 and is not reduced below \$200. After 2006, the dollar amounts above will be adjusted by the Secretary of the Treasury for cost-of-living increases under section 408A(c)(3). Such adjustments will be in multiples of \$1,000.

- (ii) If the individual owner makes regular contributions to both Roth and nonRoth IRAs for a taxable year, the maximum regular contribution that can be made to all such individual's Roth IRAs for that taxable year is reduced by the regular contributions made to such individual's nonRoth IRAs for the taxable year.

- (d) Inherited IRA. If this is an inherited IRA within the meaning of Code Section 408(d)(3)(c), no additional contributions will be accepted.
 - (e) SIMPLE IRA Limits. No contribution shall be allowed into this Contract under a SIMPLE IRA plan established by any employer pursuant to section 408(p). Also, no transfer or rollover of funds attributable to contributions made by a particular employer under its SIMPLE IRA plan shall be allowed into this Contract from a SIMPLE IRA, that is, an IRA used in conjunction with a SIMPLE IRA plan, prior to the expiration of the 2-year period beginning on the date the individual owner first participated in that employer's SIMPLE IRA plan.
 - (f) Recharacterization. A regular contribution to a nonRoth IRA may be recharacterized pursuant to the rules in Treas. Reg. § 1.408A-5 as a regular contribution to this Roth IRA (if permitted), subject to the limits in (c) above.
 - (g) Modified AGI. For purposes of (c) above, an individual owner's modified AGI for a taxable year is defined in section 408A(c)(3) and does not include any amount included in adjusted gross income as a result of a qualified rollover contribution (a "conversion").
 - (h) Compensation. For purposes of (a) above, compensation is defined as wages, salaries, professional fees, or other amounts derived from or received for personal services actually rendered (including, but not limited to commissions paid salesmen, compensation for services on the basis of a percentage of profits, commissions on insurance premiums, tips, and bonuses) and includes earned income, as defined in section 401(c)(2) (reduced by the deduction the self-employed individual owner takes for contributions made to a self-employed retirement plan). For purposes of this definition, section 401(c)(2) shall be applied as if the term trade or business for purposes of section 1402 included service described in subsection (c)(6). Compensation does not include amounts derived from or received as earnings or profits from property (including but not limited to interest and dividends) or amounts not includible in gross income (determined without regard to Code Section 112). Compensation also does not include any amount received as a pension or annuity or as deferred compensation. The term "compensation" shall include any amount includible in the individual owner's gross income under section 71 with respect to a divorce or separation instrument described in subparagraph (A) of section 71(b)(2). In the case of a married individual filing a joint return, the greater compensation of his or her spouse is treated as his or her own compensation, but only to the extent that such spouse's compensation is not being used for purposes of the spouse making an IRA contribution. The term "compensation" also includes any differential wage payments as defined in Code Section 3401(h)(2).
 - (i) The owner shall have the sole responsibility for determining whether any contribution satisfies applicable income tax requirements.
4. No amount is required to be distributed prior to the death of the individual owner for whose benefit the Contract was originally established. If this is an inherited IRA within the meaning of the Code Section 408(d)(3)(C), this paragraph does not apply. However, prior to the time you reach the Maximum Annuity Date or maturity date under this contract (as the case may be), we will send you information about annuity payment options so that you may consider whether to continue the deferral of distributions under your Roth IRA contract provisions or begin to receive annuity payments or other withdrawals from your Contract.
5. (a) Notwithstanding any provision of this Roth IRA Contract to the contrary, the distribution of the individual owner's interest in the Roth IRA shall be made in accordance with the requirements of section 408(b)(3), as modified by section 408A(c)(5), and the Treasury Regulations thereunder, the provisions of which are herein incorporated by this reference. If distributions are not made in the form of an annuity on an irrevocable basis (except for acceleration), then distribution of the interest in the Roth IRA (as determined under section 5(c), below) must satisfy the requirements of section 408(a)(6), as modified by section 408A(c)(5) and the Treasury Regulations thereunder, rather than the distribution rules in paragraphs 5(b), (c), (d) and (e) below.
- (b) Upon the death of the individual owner, his or her entire interest shall be distributed at least as rapidly as follows:
- (i) If the designated beneficiary is someone other than such individual's surviving spouse, the entire interest shall be distributed, starting by the end of the calendar year following the calendar year of such individual's death, over the life of the designated beneficiary or over a period not extending beyond the life expectancy of the designated beneficiary, with such life expectancy determined using the age of the beneficiary as of his or her birthday in the year following the year of such individual's death, or, if elected, in accordance with paragraph (b)(iii) below. If this is an inherited IRA within the meaning of Code Section 408(d)(3)(C) established for the benefit of a non-spouse

designated beneficiary by a direct trustee-to-trustee transfer from a retirement plan of a deceased individual under § 402(c)(11), then, notwithstanding any election made by the deceased individual, the non-spouse designated beneficiary may elect to have distributions made under this paragraph if the transfer is made no later than the end of the year following the year of death.

- (ii) If such individual's sole designated beneficiary is such individual's surviving spouse, the entire interest shall be distributed, starting by the end of the calendar year following the calendar year of such individual's death (or by the end of the calendar year in which such individual would have attained age 70 1/2, if later), over such spouse's life or over a period not extending beyond the life expectancy of the surviving spouse, or, if elected, in accordance with paragraph (b)(iii) below. If such surviving spouse dies before required distributions commence to him or her, the remaining interest shall be distributed, starting by the end of the calendar year following the calendar year of such spouse's death, over such spouse's designated beneficiary's remaining life expectancy determined using such beneficiary's age as of his or her birthday in the year following the death of such spouse, or, if elected, shall be distributed in accordance with paragraph (b)(iii) below. If such surviving spouse dies after required distributions commence to him or her, any remaining interest shall continue to be distributed under the contract option chosen
 - (iii) If there is no designated beneficiary, or if applicable by operation of paragraph (b)(i) or (b)(ii) above, the entire interest shall be distributed by the end of the calendar year containing the fifth anniversary of such individual's death (or of the spouse's death in the case of the surviving spouse's death before distributions are required to begin under paragraph (b)(ii) above).
 - (iv) Life expectancy is determined using the Single Life Table in Q&A-1 of Treas. Reg. § 1.401(a)(9)-9. If distributions are being made to a surviving spouse as the sole designated beneficiary, such spouse's remaining life expectancy for a year is the number in the Single Life Table corresponding to such spouse's age in the year. In all other cases, remaining life expectancy for a year is the number in the Single Life Table corresponding to the beneficiary's age in the year specified in paragraph (b)(i) or (ii) and reduced by 1 for each subsequent year.
- (c) The "interest" in the Roth IRA includes the amount of any outstanding rollover, transfer and recharacterization under Q&As-7 and -8 of Treas. Reg. § 1.408-8. Also, prior to the date that the Contract is annuitized, the "interest" in the Contract includes the actuarial present value of any additional benefits provided under this IRA Contract (such as survivor benefits in excess of the dollar amount credited to Your beneficiary under the Contract) under Q&A-12 of Section 1.401(a)(9)-6 of the Income Tax Regulations.
 - (d) For purposes of paragraph 5(b)(ii) above, required distributions are considered to commence on the date distributions are required to begin to the surviving spouse under such paragraph. However, if distributions start prior to the applicable date in the preceding sentence, on an irrevocable basis (except for acceleration) under an annuity contract meeting the requirements of Treas. Reg. § 1.401(a)(9)-6, then required distributions are considered to commence on the annuity starting date.
 - (e) If the sole designated beneficiary is the individual owner's surviving spouse, the spouse may elect to treat the Roth IRA as his or her own Roth IRA. This election shall be deemed to have been made if such surviving spouse makes a contribution to the Roth IRA or fails to take required distributions as a beneficiary.
 - (f) The required minimum distributions payable to a designated beneficiary from this Roth IRA may be withdrawn from another Roth IRA the beneficiary holds from the same decedent in accordance with Q&A-9 of §1.408-8 of the Income Tax Regulations.
 - (g) The owner or the owner's beneficiary, as applicable, shall have the sole responsibility for requesting or arranging for distributions that comply with this Endorsement and applicable income tax requirements.
6. If your Contract contains any provisions relating to federal tax requirements for any Traditional, SEP or SIMPLE IRA contract that do not apply to Roth IRAs, they are hereby deleted by this Endorsement. This includes, but is not limited to, provisions relating to required minimum distribution ("RMD") requirements during your life that apply to any Traditional, SEP or SIMPLE IRA but do not apply to your Roth IRA, such as:
- (a) Automatic sending of information about income plans when you attain age 70 or starting income payments on the April 1 following the calendar year you attain age 70 1/2, or

(b) Waiver of withdrawal charges on withdrawals required to avoid federal income tax penalties or to satisfy such pre-death RMD income tax rules.

In addition, any references to unisex rates in the Annuity Table or the use of such rates for SEP or SIMPLE IRAs are deleted.

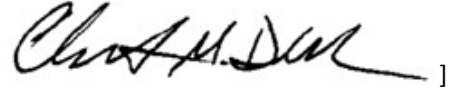
7. Notwithstanding Article IV above, no dividends are paid under this Contract.

8. If (a) no premiums have been received for two full consecutive contract years, (b) the account balance is less than \$2,000, and (c) the paid-up annuity benefit at maturity or the Maximum Annuity Date would be less than \$20 per month, we may choose either (i) to accept additional future premium payments under the Contract, or (ii) where otherwise permitted by law and the terms of the Contract, to terminate the Contract by a lump sum payment of the then present value of the paid-up benefit.

All other terms and conditions of the Contract remain unchanged.

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY has caused this Endorsement to be signed by its [Secretary].

[



]
[Secretary]

BRIGHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

[200 Park Avenue
New York, NY 10166]

INDIVIDUAL NON-QUALIFIED ANNUITY ENDORSEMENT

This Endorsement forms a part of the Contract or Certificate to which it is attached (the "Contract"). This Endorsement is being added to the Contract as of its issue date in order to clarify the Contract provisions that help maintain the Contract's tax qualification as an annuity contract for federal tax purposes under the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as subsequently amended (the "Code"). To achieve these purposes, the Contract provisions are clarified to provide as follows, despite any other provision to the contrary in the Contract (including any endorsement or rider thereto):

I. Required Distributions Before or After the Annuity Starting Date

A. Death of Owner or Primary Annuitant, or Change of Primary Annuitant

Subject to the alternative election, spouse beneficiary and interpretative provisions in subsection B or C immediately below, or in the Tax Qualification provisions below:

1. If any Owner dies on or after the Annuity Starting Date (see paragraph C.1 below) and before the entire interest in this Contract has been distributed, the remaining portion of such interest shall be distributed at least as rapidly as under the method of distribution being used as of the date of such death;
2. If any Owner dies before the Annuity Starting Date, the entire interest in this Contract shall be distributed within 5 years after such death;
3. If the Owner is not an individual, then for purposes of the immediately preceding paragraph 1 or 2, (a) the Primary Annuitant (see paragraph C.2 below) under this Contract shall be treated as the Owner, and (b) any change in the Primary Annuitant allowed by this Contract shall be treated as the death of the Owner; and
4. Any postponement of the Annuity Starting Date, if allowed by this Contract, may not be postponed beyond the Primary Annuitant's attaining age 95, without a written election to extend the Annuity Starting Date by the Owner (if available at the time of the election) prior to age 95 and not without our consent.

B. Alternative Election and Spousal Beneficiary Provisions That Satisfy Distribution Requirements

Subject to any restrictions imposed by any regulations or other published guidance from the IRS interpreting Code section 72(s):

1. If any portion of the interest of an Owner described in subsection A immediately above is payable to or for the benefit of an individual designated as a beneficiary by an Owner, and such beneficiary elects after such death to have such portion distributed over a "Qualifying Distribution Period" (described herein) that is allowed by this Contract upon such death, then for purposes of satisfying the requirements of paragraph A.1 or A.2 immediately above, such portion shall be treated as distributed entirely on the date such periodic distributions begin. A "Qualifying Distribution Period" is a period that (a) does not extend beyond such beneficiary's life (or life expectancy) and (b) starts within one year after such death.
2. Such a designated beneficiary includes any individual joint Owner or successor Owner who becomes entitled to any portion of such an interest upon an Owner's death, or any other individual who controls the use of the cash value of such a portion upon an Owner's death. Any designated beneficiary may elect any settlement or other distribution option that is allowed by this Contract upon an Owner's death if the option is for a Qualifying Distribution Period. In determining which distribution options can qualify for such a Qualifying Distribution Period, we may treat any Contract amount that is payable upon an Owner's death to a trust (or other entity) for the benefit of an individual beneficiary as an interest (or portion thereof) that is payable for the benefit of such a designated beneficiary under this subsection B, where such individual beneficiary certifies to us that he or she (a) is treated as the tax owner of such a trust amount for federal income tax purposes (e.g., under Code section 671- 678) and (b) can compel its distribution to himself or herself from such trust.

3. If any portion of the interest of an Owner described in subsection A immediately above is payable to or for the benefit of such Owner's surviving spouse (e.g., as a result of such spouse being a joint Owner), then such spouse shall be treated as the Owner with respect to such portion for purposes of the requirements of subsection A. Where such spouse is the sole designated beneficiary of this Contract upon such Owner's death, such spouse may elect to continue this Contract as the Owner, and we may treat such spouse as the annuitant if such deceased Owner was the annuitant and no other surviving annuitant has been designated.

C. Interpretative Provisions

Subject to any contrary provisions in any regulations or other published guidance from the IRS interpreting Code section 72(s):

1. The Annuity Starting Date means the first day of the first period for which an amount is received as an annuity under the Contract, as defined in Code section 72(c)(4) (and any regulations thereunder).
2. The Primary Annuitant means the individual, the events in the life of whom are of primary importance in affecting the timing or amount of the payout under the Contract, as defined in Code section 72(s)(6)(B) (and any regulations thereunder).
3. We will treat any holder of this Contract as its Owner for purposes of subsection A or B immediately above where necessary or appropriate.
4. Paragraphs A.1 and A.2 immediately above shall not apply to this Contract if it was issued before January 19, 1985, and was not materially changed on or after such date.
5. Paragraph A.3 immediately above shall not apply to this Contract if it was issued before April 23, 1987, and was not materially changed on or after such date.

II. Tax Qualification

This Contract is intended to qualify as an annuity contract for federal income tax purposes and to satisfy the applicable requirements of Code section 72(s). To achieve these purposes, the provisions of this Contract (including this endorsement and any other endorsement or rider to the Contract) are to be interpreted to ensure or maintain such a tax qualification, despite any other provision to the contrary. Payments and distributions under this Contract shall be made in a time and manner necessary to maintain such a tax qualification under the applicable provisions of the Code. We reserve the right to amend this Contract to reflect any clarifications that may be needed or are appropriate to maintain such a tax qualification or to conform this Contract to any applicable changes in the tax qualification requirements. We will send you a copy of any such amendment, and when required by law, we will obtain the approval of the appropriate regulatory authority.

All other provisions of this Contract remain unchanged.

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY has caused this Endorsement to be signed by its [Secretary].

[



]

[Secretary]

BRIGHTHOUSE LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY OF NY

[200 Park Avenue
New York, New York 10166]

DESIGNATED BENEFICIARY NON-QUALIFIED ANNUITY ENDORSEMENT

This Endorsement shall be attached to and form a part of the Contract issued to a designated beneficiary who is an Annuitant payee upon the death of the owner of a non-qualified deferred annuity contract ("Owner") where (1) such death occurred prior to the annuity starting date and (2) within 12 months of the date of such death where the Annuitant assigns death proceeds to which he or she was entitled under the deceased Owner's non-qualified deferred annuity contract as a Purchase Payment into the Contract.

This Endorsement is made a part of the Contract and is effective as of the Issue Date and summarizes the federal income tax rules that apply to (1) the administration of the Contract, (2) the payment of the proceeds under the Contract and (3) the payment of any Death Benefit from the Contract.

In order to maintain its status as a non-qualified annuity contract under section 72(s) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, (the "Code"), in lieu of any provisions in the Contract (including any endorsements thereto) to the contrary, the following provisions shall apply:

1. Where an Owner of a non-qualified deferred annuity contract dies prior to the "Annuity Starting Date" (as defined under section 72(c)(4) of the Code and the regulations thereunder), the entire contract proceeds or death benefit proceeds must be paid out to the person who is otherwise contractually entitled to receive them (i.e. the Annuitant) over a period no greater than the Annuitant's life expectancy in substantially equal payments made at least annually beginning within twelve months of the date of the aforementioned death.
2. The Annuitant will be granted the same rights available to an Owner of the Contract, except that (1) the Annuitant cannot transfer ownership of the Contract and (2) the Annuitant cannot make any new Purchase Payments to the Contract other than assignment of death proceeds payable to himself or herself with respect to the death of the Owner of the aforementioned non-qualified deferred annuity contract. Such Purchase Payments must be made before the earlier of (a) the date of the first Required Minimum Distribution payment (see paragraph 7 below) or (b) the first anniversary of the date of the death of the Owner of the aforementioned non-qualified deferred annuity contract.

Further, if permitted under the Code, and if we receive proof satisfactory to Us that the Annuitant will continue to receive payments at least as rapidly as established under the Contract, then proceeds, partial proceeds or payments from the Contract may be assigned under a section 1035 exchange, but only to the extent those amounts exceed the Required Minimum Distribution for the year of the exchange.

3. The Contract shall be titled, "Owner, Deceased, Date of Death, for the benefit of ("f/b/o") Annuitant," or in a similar manner chosen by Us which accurately reflects the foregoing information.
4. The Annuitant may name his or her own beneficiary(s) ("Succeeding Beneficiary(s)").
5. The Annuitant has the right to take full or partial withdrawals at any time from the Contract. Where the Annuitant assigns death proceeds from a Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY non-qualified deferred annuity contract or contracts of the Owner into the Contract, full or partial withdrawals from the Contract will not be subject to a withdrawal charge. Where the Annuitant assigns death proceeds from a contract other than a Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY contract (which were owned by the same Owner) to the Contract, withdrawals from the Contract that do not represent Required Minimum Distributions (see paragraph 7 below) will be subject to the Contract's withdrawal charges under the schedule set forth in the Contract Schedule page.
6. As required under the Code, an Annuitant must elect and commence taking payments of his or her Required Minimum Distributions prior to the first anniversary of the death of the Owner of the non-qualified deferred annuity contract. Additionally, the Annuitant must receive the entire Required Minimum Distribution by December 31 of the year in which the Annuitant commenced taking his or her payments.
7. For the first year in which payments commence, the amount of the Required Minimum Distribution shall be based on: (a) the greater of the Account Value(s) of the non-qualified deferred annuity(s) of the deceased Owner as of December 31 of the calendar year prior to the calendar year the Contract was issued less the amount of any death proceeds distributed to the Annuitant prior to

issuance of the Contract or (b) the amount of the death proceeds deposited into the Contract; (c) divided by the Annuitant's single life expectancy (as required by and determined under the Code). Where there is more than one beneficiary under the non-qualified deferred annuity(s) of the deceased Owner, the December 31 Account Value as determined in (a) above shall be adjusted to reflect the percentage of the death proceeds to which the Annuitant was entitled under the deceased's contract(s).

Required Minimum Distributions for subsequent years shall be calculated using the previous year's December 31 Contract Account Value (plus the actuarial value of any additional benefits under the Contract, including but not limited to the value of any death benefit, as required under the Treasury Regulations to section 401(a)(9) of the Code) divided by the non-recalculated remaining single life expectancy of the Annuitant.

Withdrawal charges do not apply to amounts paid as Required Minimum Distributions.

8. If the Annuitant dies prior to the full distribution of his or her interest in the Contract, the Death Benefit will be calculated as provided in the Contract and any riders thereto. The Death Benefit will be paid to the Succeeding Beneficiary(s) in a lump sum.

In the event We make alternative payout options available (which are otherwise in accordance with section 72 of the Code) at the time of the death of the Annuitant, such payout must be received by the Succeeding Beneficiary at least as rapidly as under the payment stream established by the Annuitant. In no event will the Succeeding Beneficiary be permitted to elect an additional death benefit or to exchange the Contract under section 1035 of the Code. Such Contract shall be titled, "Owner, Deceased, date of death, f/b/o Annuitant, Deceased, f/b/o Succeeding Beneficiary," or in a similar manner We choose which accurately reflects the foregoing information.

Such payment(s) will be made as soon as practicable after We receive satisfactory proof of the Annuitant's death.

The Contract is issued to the Annuitant and is intended to comply with section 72(s) of the Code and will be interpreted accordingly. We reserve the right to amend the Contract so as to comply with the provisions of the federal income tax law, including section 72(s) of the Code. We will notify the Annuitant of any such amendment, and, when required by law, we will obtain the approval of the appropriate regulatory authority.

All other terms and provisions of the Contract are unchanged.

Brighthouse Life Insurance Company of NY has caused this Rider to be signed by its [President] and [Secretary].


[_____] Secretary]


[_____] President]

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

POWER OF ATTORNEY

Kieran Mullins

Chairman of the Board, President and Chief Executive Officer and Director

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, Kieran Mullins, Chairman of the Board, President and Chief Executive Officer and a Director of First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, a New York company, do hereby constitute and appoint Michele H. Abate, Christine M. DeBiase, Andrew L. Gangolf, and John M. Richards, as my attorney-in-fact and agent, each of whom may act individually and none of whom is required to act jointly with any of the others, to sign and file on my behalf and to execute and file any instrument or document required to be filed as part of or in connection with or in any way related to, the Registration Statements and any and all amendments thereto filed by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company under the Securities Act of 1933 and/or the Investment Company Act of 1940, pertaining to:

- First MetLife Investors Variable Annuity Account One
 - File No. 033-74174 First COVA VA, Custom Select, Russell Select and Class VA, Class AA and Class B
 - File No. 333-96773 Class VA (offered between June 15, 2001 and October 7, 2011), Class AA, and Class B
 - File No. 333-96775 Class A
 - File No. 333-96777 Class XC
 - File No. 333-96785 Class L and Class L –4 Year (offered between November 22, 2004 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-96795 Class C (offered between September 4, 2001 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-125613 Vintage L and Vintage XC
 - File No. 333-125617 PrimElite III
 - File No. 333-125618 Marquis Portfolios (offered between November 7, 2005 and April 30, 2012)
 - File No. 333-125619 Protected Equity Portfolio
 - File No. 333-137370 Class S and Class S - L Share Option (offered between April 30, 2007 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-137969 PrimElite IV
 - File No. 333-148873 Pioneer PRISM
 - File No. 333-148874 Pioneer PRISM XC
 - File No. 333-148876 Pioneer PRISM L
 - File No. 333-152450 Class XTRA
 - File No. 333-156646 Class XTRA 6
 - File No. 333-158579 MetLife Simple SolutionsSM
 - File No. 333-169687 Class VA- 4 (offered between May 1, 2011 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176679 Class S (offered on and after October 7, 2011) and Class S- L Share Option (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176680 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176691 Class VA (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176692 Class L- 4 Year (offered between October 7, 2011 and April 28, 2013)
 - File No. 333-176693 Class C (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-178515 Class O
 - File No. 333-179240 Marquis Portfolios (offered on and after April 30, 2012)

File No. 333-186216 Class L- 4 Year (offered on and after April 29, 2013)

File No. 333-205137 Class O (offered on and after September 21, 2015)

File No. 333-209057 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209058 Class VA (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209059 Class S (offered on and after May 2, 2016) and S- L Share Option (offered on and after May 2, 2016),

New variable annuities such as:

- MetLife Prime Options
- MetLife Growth and Income
- MetLife Accumulation Annuity
- MetLife Investment Portfolio Architect,

And pertaining to:

Shield Level SelectorSM Annuity

Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity,

and to have full power and authority to do or cause to be done in my name, place and stead each and every act and thing necessary or appropriate in order to effectuate the same, as fully to all intents and purposes as I might or could do in person, hereby ratifying and confirming all that said attorneys-in-fact or any of them, may do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. This Power of Attorney does not revoke any prior powers of attorney.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 3rd day of October, 2016.

/s/ Kieran Mullins

Kieran Mullins

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

POWER OF ATTORNEY

Norse N. Blazzard
Director

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, Norse N. Blazzard, a Director of First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, a New York company, do hereby constitute and appoint Michele H. Abate, Christine M. DeBiase, Andrew L. Gangolf, and John M. Richards, as my attorney-in-fact and agent, each of whom may act individually and none of whom is required to act jointly with any of the others, to sign and file on my behalf and to execute and file any instrument or document required to be filed as part of or in connection with or in any way related to, the Registration Statements and any and all amendments thereto filed by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company under the Securities Act of 1933 and/or the Investment Company Act of 1940, pertaining to:

- First MetLife Investors Variable Annuity Account One
 - File No. 033-74174 First COVA VA, Custom Select, Russell Select and Class VA, Class AA and Class B
 - File No. 333-96773 Class VA (offered between June 15, 2001 and October 7, 2011), Class AA, and Class B
 - File No. 333-96775 Class A
 - File No. 333-96777 Class XC
 - File No. 333-96785 Class L and Class L –4 Year (offered between November 22, 2004 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-96795 Class C (offered between September 4, 2001 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-125613 Vintage L and Vintage XC
 - File No. 333-125617 PrimElite III
 - File No. 333-125618 Marquis Portfolios (offered between November 7, 2005 and April 30, 2012)
 - File No. 333-125619 Protected Equity Portfolio
 - File No. 333-137370 Class S and Class S - L Share Option (offered between April 30, 2007 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-137969 PrimElite IV
 - File No. 333-148873 Pioneer PRISM
 - File No. 333-148874 Pioneer PRISM XC
 - File No. 333-148876 Pioneer PRISM L
 - File No. 333-152450 Class XTRA
 - File No. 333-156646 Class XTRA 6
 - File No. 333-158579 MetLife Simple SolutionsSM
 - File No. 333-169687 Class VA- 4 (offered between May 1, 2011 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176679 Class S (offered on and after October 7, 2011) and Class S- L Share Option (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176680 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176691 Class VA (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176692 Class L- 4 Year (offered between October 7, 2011 and April 28, 2013)
 - File No. 333-176693 Class C (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-178515 Class O
 - File No. 333-179240 Marquis Portfolios (offered on and after April 30, 2012)

File No. 333-186216 Class L- 4 Year (offered on and after April 29, 2013)
File No. 333-205137 Class O (offered on and after September 21, 2015)
File No. 333-209057 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after May 2, 2016)
File No. 333-209058 Class VA (offered on and after May 2, 2016)
File No. 333-209059 Class S (offered on and after May 2, 2016) and S- L Share Option (offered on and after May 2, 2016),

New variable annuities such as:

- MetLife Prime Options
- MetLife Growth and Income
- MetLife Accumulation Annuity
- MetLife Investment Portfolio Architect,

And pertaining to:

Shield Level SelectorSM Annuity
Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity,

and to have full power and authority to do or cause to be done in my name, place and stead each and every act and thing necessary or appropriate in order to effectuate the same, as fully to all intents and purposes as I might or could do in person, hereby ratifying and confirming all that said attorneys-in-fact or any of them, may do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. This Power of Attorney does not revoke any prior powers of attorney.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 15th day of September, 2016.

/s/ Norse N. Blazzard

Norse N. Blazzard

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

POWER OF ATTORNEY

Kimberly A. Berwanger
Director

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, Kimberly A. Berwanger, a Director of First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, a New York company, do hereby constitute and appoint Michele H. Abate, Christine M. DeBiase, Andrew L. Gangolf, and John M. Richards, as my attorney-in-fact and agent, each of whom may act individually and none of whom is required to act jointly with any of the others, to sign and file on my behalf and to execute and file any instrument or document required to be filed as part of or in connection with or in any way related to, the Registration Statements and any and all amendments thereto filed by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company under the Securities Act of 1933 and/or the Investment Company Act of 1940, pertaining to:

- First MetLife Investors Variable Annuity Account One
 - File No. 033-74174 First COVA VA, Custom Select, Russell Select and Class VA, Class AA and Class B
 - File No. 333-96773 Class VA (offered between June 15, 2001 and October 7, 2011), Class AA, and Class B
 - File No. 333-96775 Class A
 - File No. 333-96777 Class XC
 - File No. 333-96785 Class L and Class L –4 Year (offered between November 22, 2004 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-96795 Class C (offered between September 4, 2001 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-125613 Vintage L and Vintage XC
 - File No. 333-125617 PrimElite III
 - File No. 333-125618 Marquis Portfolios (offered between November 7, 2005 and April 30, 2012)
 - File No. 333-125619 Protected Equity Portfolio
 - File No. 333-137370 Class S and Class S - L Share Option (offered between April 30, 2007 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-137969 PrimElite IV
 - File No. 333-148873 Pioneer PRISM
 - File No. 333-148874 Pioneer PRISM XC
 - File No. 333-148876 Pioneer PRISM L
 - File No. 333-152450 Class XTRA
 - File No. 333-156646 Class XTRA 6
 - File No. 333-158579 MetLife Simple SolutionsSM
 - File No. 333-169687 Class VA- 4 (offered between May 1, 2011 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176679 Class S (offered on and after October 7, 2011) and Class S- L Share Option (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176680 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176691 Class VA (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176692 Class L- 4 Year (offered between October 7, 2011 and April 28, 2013)
 - File No. 333-176693 Class C (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-178515 Class O

File No. 333-179240 Marquis Portfolios (offered on and after April 30, 2012)
File No. 333-186216 Class L- 4 Year (offered on and after April 29, 2013)
File No. 333-205137 Class O (offered on and after September 21, 2015)
File No. 333-209057 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after May 2, 2016)
File No. 333-209058 Class VA (offered on and after May 2, 2016)
File No. 333-209059 Class S (offered on and after May 2, 2016) and S- L Share Option (offered on and after May 2, 2016),

New variable annuities such as:

- MetLife Prime Options
- MetLife Growth and Income
- MetLife Accumulation Annuity
- MetLife Investment Portfolio Architect,

And pertaining to:

Shield Level SelectorSM Annuity
Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity,

and to have full power and authority to do or cause to be done in my name, place and stead each and every act and thing necessary or appropriate in order to effectuate the same, as fully to all intents and purposes as I might or could do in person, hereby ratifying and confirming all that said attorneys-in-fact or any of them, may do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. This Power of Attorney does not revoke any prior powers of attorney.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 13th day of October, 2016.

/s/ Kimberly A. Berwanger

Kimberly A. Berwanger

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

POWER OF ATTORNEY

David W. Chamberlin
Director

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, David W. Chamberlin, a Director, Vice President and Controller of First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, a New York company, do hereby constitute and appoint Michele H. Abate, Christine M. DeBiase, Andrew L. Gangolf, and John M. Richards, as my attorney-in-fact and agent, each of whom may act individually and none of whom is required to act jointly with any of the others, to sign and file on my behalf and to execute and file any instrument or document required to be filed as part of or in connection with or in any way related to, the Registration Statements and any and all amendments thereto filed by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company under the Securities Act of 1933 and/or the Investment Company Act of 1940, pertaining to:

- First MetLife Investors Variable Annuity Account One
File No. 033-74174 First COVA VA, Custom Select, Russell Select and Class VA, Class AA and Class B
File No. 333-96773 Class VA (offered between June 15, 2001 and October 7, 2011), Class AA, and Class B
File No. 333-96775 Class A
File No. 333-96777 Class XC
File No. 333-96785 Class L and Class L –4 Year (offered between November 22, 2004 and October 7, 2011)
File No. 333-96795 Class C (offered between September 4, 2001 and October 7, 2011)
File No. 333-125613 Vintage L and Vintage XC
File No. 333-125617 PrimElite III
File No. 333-125618 Marquis Portfolios (offered between November 7, 2005 and April 30, 2012)
File No. 333-125619 Protected Equity Portfolio
File No. 333-137370 Class S and Class S - L Share Option (offered between April 30, 2007 and October 7, 2011)
File No. 333-137969 PrimElite IV
File No. 333-148873 Pioneer PRISM
File No. 333-148874 Pioneer PRISM XC
File No. 333-148876 Pioneer PRISM L
File No. 333-152450 Class XTRA
File No. 333-156646 Class XTRA 6
File No. 333-158579 MetLife Simple SolutionsSM
File No. 333-169687 Class VA- 4 (offered between May 1, 2011 and October 7, 2011)
File No. 333-176679 Class S (offered on and after October 7, 2011) and Class S- L Share Option (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
File No. 333-176680 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
File No. 333-176691 Class VA (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
File No. 333-176692 Class L- 4 Year (offered between October 7, 2011 and April 28, 2013)
File No. 333-176693 Class C (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
File No. 333-178515 Class O
File No. 333-179240 Marquis Portfolios (offered on and after April 30, 2012)

File No. 333-186216 Class L- 4 Year (offered on and after April 29, 2013)

File No. 333-205137 Class O (offered on and after September 21, 2015)

File No. 333-209057 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209058 Class VA (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209059 Class S (offered on and after May 2, 2016) and S- L Share Option (offered on and after May 2, 2016),

New variable annuities such as:

- MetLife Prime Options
- MetLife Growth and Income
- MetLife Accumulation Annuity
- MetLife Investment Portfolio Architect,

And pertaining to:

Shield Level SelectorSM Annuity

Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity,

and to have full power and authority to do or cause to be done in my name, place and stead each and every act and thing necessary or appropriate in order to effectuate the same, as fully to all intents and purposes as I might or could do in person, hereby ratifying and confirming all that said attorneys-in-fact or any of them, may do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. This Power of Attorney does not revoke any prior powers of attorney.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 11th day of October, 2016.

/s/ David W. Chamberlin

David W. Chamberlin

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

POWER OF ATTORNEY

Richard A. Hemmings
Director

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, Richard A. Hemmings, a Director of First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, a New York company, do hereby constitute and appoint Michele H. Abate, Christine M. DeBiase, Andrew L. Gangolf, and John M. Richards, as my attorney-in-fact and agent, each of whom may act individually and none of whom is required to act jointly with any of the others, to sign and file on my behalf and to execute and file any instrument or document required to be filed as part of or in connection with or in any way related to, the Registration Statements and any and all amendments thereto filed by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company under the Securities Act of 1933 and/or the Investment Company Act of 1940, pertaining to:

- First MetLife Investors Variable Annuity Account One
 - File No. 033-74174 First COVA VA, Custom Select, Russell Select and Class VA, Class AA and Class B
 - File No. 333-96773 Class VA (offered between June 15, 2001 and October 7, 2011), Class AA, and Class B
 - File No. 333-96775 Class A
 - File No. 333-96777 Class XC
 - File No. 333-96785 Class L and Class L –4 Year (offered between November 22, 2004 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-96795 Class C (offered between September 4, 2001 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-125613 Vintage L and Vintage XC
 - File No. 333-125617 PrimElite III
 - File No. 333-125618 Marquis Portfolios (offered between November 7, 2005 and April 30, 2012)
 - File No. 333-125619 Protected Equity Portfolio
 - File No. 333-137370 Class S and Class S - L Share Option (offered between April 30, 2007 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-137969 PrimElite IV
 - File No. 333-148873 Pioneer PRISM
 - File No. 333-148874 Pioneer PRISM XC
 - File No. 333-148876 Pioneer PRISM L
 - File No. 333-152450 Class XTRA
 - File No. 333-156646 Class XTRA 6
 - File No. 333-158579 MetLife Simple SolutionsSM
 - File No. 333-169687 Class VA- 4 (offered between May 1, 2011 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176679 Class S (offered on and after October 7, 2011) and Class S- L Share Option (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176680 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176691 Class VA (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176692 Class L- 4 Year (offered between October 7, 2011 and April 28, 2013)
 - File No. 333-176693 Class C (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-178515 Class O
 - File No. 333-179240 Marquis Portfolios (offered on and after April 30, 2012)

File No. 333-186216 Class L- 4 Year (offered on and after April 29, 2013)
File No. 333-205137 Class O (offered on and after September 21, 2015)
File No. 333-209057 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after May 2, 2016)
File No. 333-209058 Class VA (offered on and after May 2, 2016)
File No. 333-209059 Class S (offered on and after May 2, 2016) and S- L Share Option (offered on and after May 2, 2016),

New variable annuities such as:

- MetLife Prime Options
- MetLife Growth and Income
- MetLife Accumulation Annuity
- MetLife Investment Portfolio Architect,

And pertaining to:

Shield Level SelectorSM Annuity
Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity,

and to have full power and authority to do or cause to be done in my name, place and stead each and every act and thing necessary or appropriate in order to effectuate the same, as fully to all intents and purposes as I might or could do in person, hereby ratifying and confirming all that said attorneys-in-fact or any of them, may do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. This Power of Attorney does not revoke any prior powers of attorney.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 20th day of September, 2016.

/s/ Richard A. Hemmings

Richard A. Hemmings

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

POWER OF ATTORNEY

Richard C. Pearson
Director

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, Richard C. Pearson, a Director of First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, a New York company, do hereby constitute and appoint Michele H. Abate, Christine M. DeBiase, Andrew L. Gangolf, and John M. Richards, as my attorney-in-fact and agent, each of whom may act individually and none of whom is required to act jointly with any of the others, to sign and file on my behalf and to execute and file any instrument or document required to be filed as part of or in connection with or in any way related to, the Registration Statements and any and all amendments thereto filed by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company under the Securities Act of 1933 and/or the Investment Company Act of 1940, pertaining to:

- First MetLife Investors Variable Annuity Account One
 - File No. 033-74174 First COVA VA, Custom Select, Russell Select and Class VA, Class AA and Class B
 - File No. 333-96773 Class VA (offered between June 15, 2001 and October 7, 2011), Class AA, and Class B
 - File No. 333-96775 Class A
 - File No. 333-96777 Class XC
 - File No. 333-96785 Class L and Class L –4 Year (offered between November 22, 2004 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-96795 Class C (offered between September 4, 2001 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-125613 Vintage L and Vintage XC
 - File No. 333-125617 PrimElite III
 - File No. 333-125618 Marquis Portfolios (offered between November 7, 2005 and April 30, 2012)
 - File No. 333-125619 Protected Equity Portfolio
 - File No. 333-137370 Class S and Class S - L Share Option (offered between April 30, 2007 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-137969 PrimElite IV
 - File No. 333-148873 Pioneer PRISM
 - File No. 333-148874 Pioneer PRISM XC
 - File No. 333-148876 Pioneer PRISM L
 - File No. 333-152450 Class XTRA
 - File No. 333-156646 Class XTRA 6
 - File No. 333-158579 MetLife Simple SolutionsSM
 - File No. 333-169687 Class VA- 4 (offered between May 1, 2011 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176679 Class S (offered on and after October 7, 2011) and Class S- L Share Option (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176680 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176691 Class VA (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176692 Class L- 4 Year (offered between October 7, 2011 and April 28, 2013)
 - File No. 333-176693 Class C (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-178515 Class O
 - File No. 333-179240 Marquis Portfolios (offered on and after April 30, 2012)

File No. 333-186216 Class L- 4 Year (offered on and after April 29, 2013)

File No. 333-205137 Class O (offered on and after September 21, 2015)

File No. 333-209057 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209058 Class VA (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209059 Class S (offered on and after May 2, 2016) and S- L Share Option (offered on and after May 2, 2016),

New variable annuities such as:

- MetLife Prime Options
- MetLife Growth and Income
- MetLife Accumulation Annuity
- MetLife Investment Portfolio Architect,

And pertaining to:

Shield Level SelectorSM Annuity

Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity,

and to have full power and authority to do or cause to be done in my name, place and stead each and every act and thing necessary or appropriate in order to effectuate the same, as fully to all intents and purposes as I might or could do in person, hereby ratifying and confirming all that said attorneys-in-fact or any of them, may do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. This Power of Attorney does not revoke any prior powers of attorney.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 14th day of September, 2016.

/s/ Richard C. Pearson

Richard C. Pearson

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

POWER OF ATTORNEY

Bruce Schindler
Director

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, Bruce Schindler, a Director of First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, a New York company, do hereby constitute and appoint Michele H. Abate, Christine M. DeBiase, Andrew L. Gangolf, and John M. Richards, as my attorney-in-fact and agent, each of whom may act individually and none of whom is required to act jointly with any of the others, to sign and file on my behalf and to execute and file any instrument or document required to be filed as part of or in connection with or in any way related to, the Registration Statements and any and all amendments thereto filed by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company under the Securities Act of 1933 and/or the Investment Company Act of 1940, pertaining to:

- First MetLife Investors Variable Annuity Account One
 - File No. 033-74174 First COVA VA, Custom Select, Russell Select and Class VA, Class AA and Class B
 - File No. 333-96773 Class VA (offered between June 15, 2001 and October 7, 2011), Class AA, and Class B
 - File No. 333-96775 Class A
 - File No. 333-96777 Class XC
 - File No. 333-96785 Class L and Class L –4 Year (offered between November 22, 2004 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-96795 Class C (offered between September 4, 2001 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-125613 Vintage L and Vintage XC
 - File No. 333-125617 PrimElite III
 - File No. 333-125618 Marquis Portfolios (offered between November 7, 2005 and April 30, 2012)
 - File No. 333-125619 Protected Equity Portfolio
 - File No. 333-137370 Class S and Class S - L Share Option (offered between April 30, 2007 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-137969 PrimElite IV
 - File No. 333-148873 Pioneer PRISM
 - File No. 333-148874 Pioneer PRISM XC
 - File No. 333-148876 Pioneer PRISM L
 - File No. 333-152450 Class XTRA
 - File No. 333-156646 Class XTRA 6
 - File No. 333-158579 MetLife Simple SolutionsSM
 - File No. 333-169687 Class VA- 4 (offered between May 1, 2011 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176679 Class S (offered on and after October 7, 2011) and Class S- L Share Option (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176680 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176691 Class VA (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176692 Class L- 4 Year (offered between October 7, 2011 and April 28, 2013)
 - File No. 333-176693 Class C (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-178515 Class O
 - File No. 333-179240 Marquis Portfolios (offered on and after April 30, 2012)

File No. 333-186216 Class L- 4 Year (offered on and after April 29, 2013)

File No. 333-205137 Class O (offered on and after September 21, 2015)

File No. 333-209057 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209058 Class VA (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209059 Class S (offered on and after May 2, 2016) and S- L Share Option (offered on and after May 2, 2016),

New variable annuities such as:

- MetLife Prime Options
- MetLife Growth and Income
- MetLife Accumulation Annuity
- MetLife Investment Portfolio Architect,

And pertaining to:

Shield Level SelectorSM Annuity

Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity,

and to have full power and authority to do or cause to be done in my name, place and stead each and every act and thing necessary or appropriate in order to effectuate the same, as fully to all intents and purposes as I might or could do in person, hereby ratifying and confirming all that said attorneys-in-fact or any of them, may do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. This Power of Attorney does not revoke any prior powers of attorney.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 11th day of October, 2016.

/s/ Bruce Schindler

Bruce Schindler

FIRST METLIFE INVESTORS INSURANCE COMPANY

POWER OF ATTORNEY

Lynn A. Dumais
Chief Financial Officer

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that I, Lynn A. Dumais, Chief Financial Officer of First MetLife Investors Insurance Company, a New York company, do hereby constitute and appoint Michele H. Abate, Christine M. DeBiase, Andrew L. Gangolf, and John M. Richards, as my attorney-in-fact and agent, each of whom may act individually and none of whom is required to act jointly with any of the others, to sign and file on my behalf and to execute and file any instrument or document required to be filed as part of or in connection with or in any way related to, the Registration Statements and any and all amendments thereto filed by First MetLife Investors Insurance Company under the Securities Act of 1933 and/or the Investment Company Act of 1940, pertaining to:

- First MetLife Investors Variable Annuity Account One
 - File No. 033-74174 First COVA VA, Custom Select, Russell Select and Class VA, Class AA and Class B
 - File No. 333-96773 Class VA (offered between June 15, 2001 and October 7, 2011), Class AA, and Class B
 - File No. 333-96775 Class A
 - File No. 333-96777 Class XC
 - File No. 333-96785 Class L and Class L –4 Year (offered between November 22, 2004 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-96795 Class C (offered between September 4, 2001 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-125613 Vintage L and Vintage XC
 - File No. 333-125617 PrimElite III
 - File No. 333-125618 Marquis Portfolios (offered between November 7, 2005 and April 30, 2012)
 - File No. 333-125619 Protected Equity Portfolio
 - File No. 333-137370 Class S and Class S - L Share Option (offered between April 30, 2007 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-137969 PrimElite IV
 - File No. 333-148873 Pioneer PRISM
 - File No. 333-148874 Pioneer PRISM XC
 - File No. 333-148876 Pioneer PRISM L
 - File No. 333-152450 Class XTRA
 - File No. 333-156646 Class XTRA 6
 - File No. 333-158579 MetLife Simple SolutionsSM
 - File No. 333-169687 Class VA- 4 (offered between May 1, 2011 and October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176679 Class S (offered on and after October 7, 2011) and Class S- L Share Option (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176680 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176691 Class VA (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-176692 Class L- 4 Year (offered between October 7, 2011 and April 28, 2013)
 - File No. 333-176693 Class C (offered on and after October 7, 2011)
 - File No. 333-178515 Class O
 - File No. 333-179240 Marquis Portfolios (offered on and after April 30, 2012)

File No. 333-186216 Class L- 4 Year (offered on and after April 29, 2013)

File No. 333-205137 Class O (offered on and after September 21, 2015)

File No. 333-209057 Class VA- 4 (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209058 Class VA (offered on and after May 2, 2016)

File No. 333-209059 Class S (offered on and after May 2, 2016) and S- L Share Option (offered on and after May 2, 2016),

New variable annuities such as:

- MetLife Prime Options
- MetLife Growth and Income
- MetLife Accumulation Annuity
- MetLife Investment Portfolio Architect,

And pertaining to:

Shield Level SelectorSM Annuity

Shield Level SelectorSM 3-Year Annuity,

and to have full power and authority to do or cause to be done in my name, place and stead each and every act and thing necessary or appropriate in order to effectuate the same, as fully to all intents and purposes as I might or could do in person, hereby ratifying and confirming all that said attorneys-in-fact or any of them, may do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. This Power of Attorney does not revoke any prior powers of attorney.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this 7th day of October, 2016.

/s/ Lynn A. Dumais

Lynn A. Dumais